

No. 17- \_\_\_\_\_

---

---

**In the Supreme Court of the United States**

---

R.K.B. AND K.A.B., PETITIONERS,

*v.*

E.T.

---

*On Petition for a Writ of Certiorari to the  
Utah Supreme Court*

---

**PETITION FOR A WRIT OF CERTIORARI**

---

LARRY S. JENKINS  
KIRTON MCCONKIE  
50 East South Temple  
Suite 400  
Salt Lake City UT 84111

GENE C. SCHAERR  
*Counsel of Record*  
MICHAEL T. WORLEY  
SCHAERR | DUNCAN LLP  
1717 K Street NW, Suite 900  
Washington, DC 20006  
(202) 787-1060  
gschaerr@schaerr-duncan.com

## QUESTION PRESENTED

The Indian Child Welfare Act of 1978, 25 U.S.C. 1901–1963, applies to state custody proceedings involving an Indian child. State courts of last resort are divided on the following critical question, a question that likely affects thousands of adoption proceedings each year, and on which this court granted certiorari but did not reach in *Adoptive Couple v. Baby Girl*, 133 S. Ct. 2552, 2560 (2013):

Does the Indian Child Welfare Act define “parent” in 25 U.S.C. 1903(9) to include an unwed biological father who has not complied with state law rules to attain legal status as a parent?

**PARTIES TO THE PROCEEDING**

The identities of Petitioners, R.K.B. and K.A.B., and Respondent E.T. are in a sealed letter on file with the clerk.

## TABLE OF CONTENTS

QUESTION PRESENTED .....	i
TABLE OF CONTENTS.....	iii
TABLE OF AUTHORITIES .....	v
INTRODUCTION .....	1
OPINIONS BELOW.....	3
JURISDICTION.....	3
RELEVANT STATUTORY PROVISION.....	4
STATEMENT .....	5
A. The Indian Child Welfare Act .....	5
B. This Court’s Decision in <i>Baby Girl</i> .....	7
C. The Facts of This Case.....	9
D. The Utah Supreme Court Decision .....	11
REASONS FOR GRANTING THE PETITION.....	14
A. The decision below expands the conflict on the federal question on which this Court granted review, but did not reach, in <i>Baby Girl</i> .....	14
B. The practical importance of that question for children, adoptive parents and birth parents, has likewise grown. ....	17
C. For reasons well explained by Justice Lee and the trial court, the majority reached the wrong conclusion on the question presented. ....	22
D. This case is a good vehicle for resolving the question presented. ....	28
CONCLUSION.....	29

APPENDIX.....	1a
Utah Supreme Court Opinion, <i>E.T. v. R.K.B. (In re B.B.)</i> , 2017 UT 59 .....	1a
Order staying proceedings pending Petition for Certiorari, <i>E.T. v. R.K.B. (In re B.B.)</i> .....	146a
Utah District Court Memorandum Decision, <i>In re Adoption of B.B.</i> .....	147a

## TABLE OF AUTHORITIES

### Cases

<i>Adoptive Couple v. Baby Girl</i> , 133 S. Ct. 2552 (2013) .....	<i>passim</i>
<i>Adoptive Couple v. Baby Girl</i> , 568 U.S. 1081 (2012) .....	14
<i>Adoptive Couple v. Baby Girl</i> , 731 S.E.2d 550 (S.C. 2012).....	8, 16
<i>Bolden v. Doe</i> , 358 P.3d 1009 (Utah 2014) .....	6
<i>Bruce L. v. W.E.</i> , 247 P.3d 966 (Alaska 2011) .....	16
<i>Cox Broadcasting Corp. v. Cohn</i> , 420 U.S. 469 (1975) .....	3, 4, 20
<i>Employment Division. v. Smith</i> , 494 U.S. 872 (1990) .....	15
<i>Fort Wayne Books v. Indiana</i> , 489 U.S. 46 (1989) .....	4
<i>Hollingsworth v. Perry</i> , 133 S. Ct. 2652 (2015) .....	15
<i>In re Adoption of Baby Boy D</i> , 742 P.2d 1059 (Okla. 1985).....	15
<i>In re Adoption of Child of Indian Heritage</i> , 543 A.2d 925 (N.J. 1988).....	5, 15, 25
<i>In re Baby Boy L.</i> , 103 P.3d 1099 (Okla. 2004) .....	15
<i>In re Burrus</i> , 136 U.S. 586 (1890) .....	7

<i>In re Daniel M.</i> , 1 Cal. Rptr. 3d 897 (Cal. App. 4th 2003) .....	15
<i>Jared P. v. Glade T.</i> , 209 P.3d 157 (Ariz. Ct. App. 2009). ....	16
<i>Johnson v. California</i> , 545 U.S. 162 (2005) .....	15
<i>Miss. Band of Choctaw Indians v. Holyfield</i> , 490 U.S. 30 (1989) .....	6, 26
<i>Obergefell v. Hodges</i> , 135 S. Ct. 2584 (2015) .....	15
<i>Stanley v. Illinois</i> , 405 U.S. 645 (1972) .....	5
<i>United States v. Windsor</i> , 133 S. Ct. 2675 (2013) .....	<i>passim</i>
<i>Wells v. Children's Aid Soc'y</i> , 681 P.2d 199 (Utah 1984) .....	6
<i>Yavapai-Apache Tribe v. Mejia</i> , 906 S.W.2d 152 (Tex. App. 1995) .....	5, 15

## **Statutes**

1975 Utah Laws 378 [Ch. 94] .....	6
25 U.S.C. 1901 .....	6, 24
25 U.S.C. 1902 .....	6
25 U.S.C. 1903 .....	<i>passim</i>
28 U.S.C. 1257 .....	20
Utah Code 78A-6-507 .....	3
Utah Code 78B-6-133 .....	10
Utah Code 78B-6-121 .....	3

## Other Authorities

Brief for the National Council for Adoption, <i>Adoptive Couple v. Baby Girl</i> , 133 S. Ct. 2552 (2013) .....	19
Children’s Bureau, U.S. Dep’t of Health & Human Servs., The AFCARS Report (Preliminary FY 2011 Estimates as of July 2012), No. 19 .....	18
FindLaw, Marriage License Requirements .....	27
Joyce A. Martin, et al., <i>Births: Final Data for 2015</i> , Nat’l Vital Statistics Rep., Jan. 5, 2017 .....	18, 19
Jeffrey S. Passel, <i>The Growing American Indian     Population, 1960–1990: Beyond Demography</i> , in Changing Numbers, Changing Needs: American Indian Demography and Public Health (Gary D. Sandefur et al., eds. 1996) .....	17
Nat’l Council for Adoption, Adoption Factbook V 109 (2011).....	18, 19
Petition for Writ of Certiorari, <i>Adoptive Couple v. Baby Girl</i> , No. 12-399... 8, 14, 18 Sup. Ct. R. 10 .....	14, 17
Tina Norris et al., U.S. Census Bureau, The American Indian and Alaska Native Population: 2010, (2012) .....	17, 18
Uniform Parentage Act (Unif. Law Comm’n 1973)....	5



## INTRODUCTION

As this Court recently noted, “the Federal Government, through our history, has deferred to state-law policy decisions with respect to domestic relations.” *United States v. Windsor*, 133 S. Ct. 2675, 2691 (2013). Yet a growing group of state courts of last resort claim that this principle is subject to an *implicit* exception under the Indian Child Welfare Act (ICWA or Act). These courts conclude—in conflict with at least two other state courts of last resort—that an unwed Native American birth father can acknowledge or establish paternity without satisfying state-law requirements for such a showing, and thereby thwart an adoption by a stable, loving family.

In the decision below, a bare majority of the Utah Supreme Court acknowledged that the Act “does not explicitly define the procedures and timing required” for acknowledging or establishing paternity. 59a. But that court nonetheless joined two other courts of last resort—and a state intermediate court—in holding that the Act allows unwed fathers to establish paternity even when they have failed to do so under state law. In so holding, the Utah court claimed that a vague federal “reasonability standard applies to the time and manner in which an unwed father may acknowledge or establish his paternity.” 59a.

Like the other courts it has now joined, the Utah Supreme Court’s holding turns the presumption of deference to state legislatures in family policy matters on its head. Rather than treating congressional silence as reflecting deference to state legislatures, see *Windsor*, 133 S. Ct. at 2691, the decision treats silence as permission for courts to “presume a [federal] reasonability

standard,” 59a, or otherwise to depart from the requirements of state law.

It would be one thing if the decision below merely replaced a predictable state-law standard with another predictable standard. But it does no such thing. Rather, as Associate Chief Justice Thomas Lee noted in dissent, the decision leaves the bounds of the new federal “reasonableness” standard largely up to future courts. See 80a (Lee, A.C.J., dissenting). This is an invitation for an unwed father to challenge an adoption years after the child has been placed with a new family. As this case demonstrates, a court applying this vague federal standard would then engage in lengthy litigation about whether the father “reasonably” acknowledged paternity. All the time, children—and their family status—would be held in limbo.

Such a result would deprive the child of the “stability and security” of living in the same household for her entire childhood. Cf. *Adoptive Couple v. Baby Girl*, 133 S. Ct. 2552, 2561 (2013). It would also deter adoption by inserting enormous uncertainty into the determination of when an unwed father may challenge an adoption, making prospective adoptive parents less willing to risk adopting an Indian child.

State laws clearly lay out whether a child should live in the household of her unwed father or that of a willing adoptive couple. By ignoring state law, the Utah Supreme Court fundamentally undercut the Act’s text and the centuries-old presumption reaffirmed in *Windsor*. This Court should grant review to correct that fundamental error and, in so doing, resolve the existing conflict on the question presented—a question that is likely implicated in thousands of adoptions each year.

## OPINIONS BELOW

The opinion of the Utah Supreme Court is reported at 2017 UT 59, with publication in the Pacific Reporter forthcoming. It is reprinted at 1a. The order staying that decision pending resolution of this petition is reprinted at 146a. The unreported trial court opinion is reprinted at 147a.

## JURISDICTION

The Utah Supreme Court issued its opinion on August 31, 2017. Justice Sotomayor granted an extension of time to file this petition until December 29, 2017.

Although the Utah Supreme Court’s decision contemplates further proceedings on remand, that court’s judgment is final for purposes of 28 U.S.C. 1257 because it falls comfortably within two categories of final judgments identified in *Cox Broadcasting Corp. v. Cohn*, 420 U.S. 469, 480 (1975).

*First*, the Utah Supreme Court has squarely decided an issue of federal law that “will . . . require decision regardless of the outcome of future state-court proceedings.” See 420 U.S. at 480. Based on the ruling below, Respondent—the putative birth father of the child (B.B.) that is the subject of the underlying adoption proceeding—now has an absolute right to intervene for the purpose of thwarting the adoption of a child who has lived with his would-be adoptive parents for his entire life of more than three years. See 68a-74a; 77a–78a; see also Utah Code 78A-6-507. Moreover, under that ruling, Respondent may retain parental rights even if Petitioners ultimately retain custody of B.B. See Utah Code 78B-6-133(2)(b). Either way, to vindicate their rights as adoptive parents, and in the best interests of their son, Petitioners will be forced to

continue challenging Respondent's parental status in any future state-court proceedings and, ultimately, back in this Court. Similarly, it is inconceivable that Respondent, having achieved parental status as a result of the decision below, will fail to invoke that status in challenging any future decision that may be adverse to him.

*Second*, a “refusal [] to review” the decision below now would “seriously erode federal policy.” *Cox*, 420 U.S. at 483. By delaying adoptions through increased litigation, the Utah Supreme Court’s holding would undercut stability for Indian children needing adoption. See *Baby Girl*, 133 S. Ct. at 2583 (noting the Act is designed to promote stability) (internal citations omitted). Accordingly, this is one of those cases in which “[r]esolution of this important issue . . . should not remain in doubt.” *Fort Wayne Books v. Indiana*, 489 U.S. 46, 56 (1989).

#### **RELEVANT STATUTORY PROVISION**

25 U.S.C. 1903(9) defines “parent” as follows:

“parent” means any biological parent or parents of an Indian child or any Indian person who has lawfully adopted an Indian child, including adoptions under tribal law or custom. It does not include the unwed father where paternity has not been acknowledged or established[.]

## STATEMENT

An understanding of this case’s importance requires some familiarity with the legal framework of the Indian Child Welfare Act, this Court’s decision in *Baby Girl*, the facts of this case, and the Utah Supreme Court’s majority and dissenting opinions.

### A. The Indian Child Welfare Act

Many laws protecting the rights of unwed fathers were enacted shortly after this Court’s decision in *Stanley v. Illinois*, 405 U.S. 645 (1972). *Stanley* concerned custody of children following the death of their mother. Because the parents were not married and Illinois law presumed an unwed father was unfit to be a parent, Illinois took the children into state custody after the mother’s death. *Id.* at 646–47. This Court held that the Illinois law violated basic due process principles. The Court explained that because the Illinois law “insist[ed] on presuming rather than proving Stanley’s unfitness solely because it is more convenient to presume than to prove[.]” it was unconstitutional. *Id.* at 658.

1. After *Stanley*, “many states adopted statutes defining the circumstances under which a man would be presumed to be a child’s father. . . .” *Yavapai-Apache Tribe v. Mejia*, 906 S.W.2d 152, 172 (Tex. App. 1995). Approximately fifteen states adopted a uniform code. *In re Adoption of Child of Indian Heritage*, 543 A.2d 925, 934 (N.J. 1988). This code explained what an unwed father must do to acknowledge or establish paternity. Uniform Parentage Act §§ 3, 4 (Unif. Law Comm’n 1973).

Even those states—like Utah—that did not follow the uniform code adopted similar protections. See *In re Adoption of Child of Indian Heritage*, 543 A.2d at 934.

Utah adopted a statute protecting unwed fathers just three years after *Stanley*. See 1975 Utah Laws 378, 379–380 [Ch. 94]. Much like Utah’s statute today, the 1975 statute said that an unwed father may “claim rights pertaining to his paternity” “by registering with” state agencies. *Id.* This registration must include “a notice of his claim of paternity of an illegitimate child and of his willingness and intent to support the child to the best of his ability.” *Id.*; see also *Wells v. Children’s Aid Soc’y*, 681 P.2d 199, 206 (Utah 1984) (upholding statute as constitutional).<sup>1</sup> This statute, much like the uniform code, thus explained what an unwed father must do to “acknowledge” or “establish” paternity. *Id.* at 204–05 (citing 1975 Utah Laws 378, 379).

2. The federal Indian Child Welfare Act was passed in 1978, just six years after *Stanley* and three years after Utah enacted its statute explaining how an unwed father could acknowledge or establish paternity. Congress’s principal purpose in the Act was to protect “Indian parents and their children who were involuntarily separated by decisions of local welfare authorities.” *Miss. Band of Choctaw Indians v. Holyfield*, 490 U.S. 30, 34 (1989). Recognizing that a “high percentage of Indian families are broken up by the removal, often unwarranted, of their children from them by nontribal public and private agencies,” 25 U.S.C. 1901(4), Congress established “minimum Federal standards for the removal of Indian children,” *id.* § 1902. The Act thus represents a rare but limited entry by the federal government into substantive family law,

---

<sup>1</sup> *Wells*’ logic was abrogated by a plurality of the Utah Supreme Court in *Bolden v. Doe*, 358 P.3d 1009, 1024–1025 (Utah 2014). But *Bolden* did not alter the constitutionality of Utah’s statute for acknowledging and establishing paternity.

which has long been the exclusive domain of state law. See *United States v. Windsor*, 133 S. Ct. 2675, 2691 (2013). (“The whole subject of the domestic relations of husband and wife, parent and child, belongs to the laws of the States and not to the laws of the United States.”) (quoting *In re Burrus*, 136 U.S. 586, 593–594 (1890)).

Congress did not, however, extend federal rights under the Act to all biological parents of Indian children. Rather, Congress excluded from the definition of “parent” “the unwed father where paternity has not been acknowledged or established[.]” 25 U.S.C. 1903(9). The Act did not attempt to define expressly how an unwed father could “acknowledge” or “establish” paternity—matters traditionally governed by state law—much less establish federal standards governing those inquiries. *Id.*; 42a & n.20.

### **B. This Court’s Decision in *Baby Girl***

In a recent decision interpreting the Act, *Adoptive Couple v. Baby Girl*, this Court addressed a related question: whether a child who was never in the custody of her biological father could be adopted without imposing on the adoptive couple a heightened standard for terminating the biological father’s parental rights. 133 S. Ct. at 2557.

In that case, the mother placed the child for adoption, but the Cherokee Nation was unable to locate the biological father, and the adoption went forward. *Id.* at 2558. When he learned of the adoption, the father protested. He claimed the Act protected his relationship with the child because (1) he had “acknowledged” or “established” paternity under the Act despite not doing so under South Carolina law, and (2) the Act mandated that “courts consider heightened federal requirements

to terminate parental rights” as to Indian parents. *Adoptive Couple v. Baby Girl*, 731 S.E.2d 550, 559–563 (S.C. 2012). Under the Act, the father needed to win on both issues to gain custody. The South Carolina court ruled for him on both issues. *Ibid.* Following that decision, “at the age of 27 months, Baby Girl was handed over to Biological Father, whom she had never met.” *Baby Girl*, 133 S. Ct. at 2559.

After the father prevailed in the South Carolina Supreme Court, this Court granted the adoptive couple’s petition for certiorari. The couple claimed that the Act only required a heightened federal standard for removal if the father had ever had custody, which he had not at the time of the South Carolina Supreme Court’s decision. See Petition for Writ of Certiorari at i, *Adoptive Couple v. Baby Girl*, No. 12-399. The couple also raised the question presented here: whether state law controls the determination whether an unwed father has acknowledged or established paternity. *Ibid.* This Court granted certiorari on both questions.

On the merits, the Court assumed the father was a “parent” for purposes of the Act, and then held that a showing of serious harm was not required for an adoption when the father had never had custody of the child. 133 S. Ct. at 2565. Because it ruled for the couple on these grounds, the Court did not decide the more basic question of whether state law controls the determination whether an unwed father has acknowledged or established paternity. *Id.* at 2560, 2560 n.4. Rather, finding that the adoptive couple prevailed on its first argument, the Court reversed and remanded for further proceedings. *Id.* at 2557.



### C. The Facts of This Case

This case turns on the question left open in *Baby Girl*—whether an unwed Indian father, who has not acknowledged or established paternity under state law, is a “parent” under the Act.

1. Both courts below accepted Respondent’s explanation of his paternity. Respondent alleged that he had a sexual relationship with the birth mother and she became pregnant with B.B. 5a.<sup>2</sup> Both Respondent and the birth mother are Indians. 5a. When she was six months pregnant, the birth mother relocated to Utah, and reconnected with the father of her other children. 5a. Initially, Respondent communicated with the birth mother while in Utah. 6a. But she then cut off communications with Respondent and determined to give B.B. up for adoption. 6a. Thinking that the birth mother “just needed some space,” Respondent testified he assumed that she “would return to South Dakota before she delivered [their] baby, or that she and the baby would return together after the delivery.” 6a. Respondent thus “knew [birth mother] was in Utah for at least two months prior to the Child’s birth, and knew that she had cut off communication with him.” 186a. “During all of this time, he could have complied with the Utah adoption statutes, but did not do so.” 186a.

In the adoption proceedings, the birth mother told a different story. Rather than telling the court that Respondent was the birth father, the mother claimed her brother-in-law was the father. 6a. According to Respondent—and, again, accepted by the court below—

---

<sup>2</sup> The full names of the birth and adoptive parents, as well as the name of birth mother’s brother-in-law, are in a sealed letter on file with the clerk.

the brother-in-law also lied about B.B.’s paternity and consented to the adoption. 6a. Based on the brother-in-law’s statements, the trial court found the adoption unopposed. That is, the court concluded that no man had contested the adoption according to the requirements of Utah law. 156a (citing Utah Code 78B-6-121(3)(a)).

2. Petitioners took custody of B.B. in late Summer 2014, very shortly after his birth, and have raised him ever since. 157a. B.B. is now more than three years old.

Meanwhile, the birth mother returned to South Dakota immediately after B.B. was placed for adoption. 7a. She told Respondent that B.B. had been born and placed for adoption. 7a. Respondent immediately sought legal advice, but did not file a motion to intervene in the adoption proceeding for three additional months. 7a–8a. When he finally intervened, he asserted his rights under the Act, including arguing that he was a “parent” under Section 1903(9). 149a.

3. The trial court denied Respondent’s motion to intervene. The court first noted that the Act’s core purpose—to prevent removal of children from established Indian homes—was not present here. 162a (“This case . . . does not involve the action of any [] child welfare agency going into an Indian home and attempting to remove a child, and thus does not directly implicate the specific policy concerns that apparently motivated the passage of ICWA.”). The trial court nonetheless concluded that the Act applied, as B.B. is an Indian child. See 162a–163a.

The trial court then addressed whether Respondent was a “parent” under the Act. The court rejected Respondent’s argument that “an unwed biological father can satisfy it by simply—and in basically any

manner—‘acknowledging’ paternity of the Child.” 164a. Instead, the trial court relied on the language of the Act to conclude that whether Respondent had “acknowledged” or “established” paternity was governed by state law, that Respondent had not established that he was a parent under Utah law, and thus was not a parent under the Act. 201a. The trial court further found that the discussion of *Stanley* in the legislative history strongly suggested “a legislative intent to have the acknowledgment or establishment of paternity determined by state law.” 167a (citation omitted).

#### **D. The Utah Supreme Court Decision**

Respondent appealed on various state and federal questions, including the federal question presented here. See generally 11a. On appeal and certification from the Utah Court of Appeals, a divided Utah Supreme Court reversed the trial court’s holding that Respondent not be allowed to intervene in the adoption proceeding. The court concluded that the trial court was correct that intervention was not permitted as a matter of Utah law.<sup>3</sup> However, a majority also concluded that Respondent’s intervention was required by the Act. 41a–66a.

In so holding, the majority opined that the terms “acknowledged” and “established” in the Act were to be read according to their ordinary meaning, not as legal

---

<sup>3</sup> The three-Justice majority on this point was joined by Justices Lee, Durrant and Pearce. While Justice Pearce did not join any opinion opining on this point, the opinion is clear that Justices Himonas and Durham were dissenting when they concluded that the birth father acknowledged or established paternity under Utah law. App. 1a–2a (syllabus); 66a–67a (Opinion of Himonas, J., dissenting).

terms of art. 43a–45a. Rejecting the idea that state law provides the meaning of these words, the majority instead concluded that the terms are to be construed “reasonably.” 59a (“[A] reasonability standard applies to the time and manner in which an unwed father may acknowledge or establish his paternity.”). And the majority concluded that Respondent had “reasonably” acknowledged his paternity by filing “a motion to intervene, a motion for paternity testing, and a paternity affidavit expressly acknowledging that he was the Child’s biological father.” 65a.

Justice Lee, joined by Chief Justice Durrant, dissented. 119a–145a. According to the dissent, the majority’s opinion “expands the reach of ICWA in a manner that its plain language cannot bear.” The dissenters also noted four statutory indications that each foreclosed the majority’s view, and established that the terms “acknowledge” and “establish” should be understood as legal terms of art referencing state-law processes for determining paternity:

- the Congress that passed the Act understood that courts would likely read family law terms as “determined by state, rather than federal law” as “paternity . . . has always been a matter within the exclusive sovereignty of the states;”
- “acknowledgement and establishment of paternity are long-established terms of art in state family law;”
- the use of “acknowledged” and “established” refer to past actions, meaning actions predating any litigation under the Act; and
- it needs to be clear when a birth father acknowledges or establishes paternity, so third parties

(including courts and would-be adoptive parents) can notify him of any proceedings in which he might have an interest.

121a, 125a–130a (citations omitted). Noting that there was no reason to expect that Congress intended state courts of last resort to define federal law in this area, the dissenters concluded that the terms “acknowledged” and “established” are intended to be terms of art referencing the relevant state law. 145a.

6. Petitioners received a stay pending resolution of this petition for certiorari. 146a. That stay prevented the trial court from immediately (a) allowing Respondent to intervene in the ongoing adoption proceeding, and (b) moving ahead with adjudicating—and possibly changing—custody until this petition is fully resolved.

## REASONS FOR GRANTING THE PETITION

As noted above, this Court previously granted certiorari on the question presented. There is no doubt the Court was right to do so: There is a clear conflict among state courts of last resort on that question, which in turn creates uncertainty about procedures for adopting Indian children throughout the United States. Moreover, the Utah Supreme Court majority misinterpreted the Act’s language, for reasons well explained in Justice Lee’s dissent. And this case is a clean vehicle for resolving the question presented, with the majority and dissenting opinions below well-tailored to aid its resolution.

### **A. The decision below expands the conflict on the federal question on which this Court granted review, but which it did not reach, in *Baby Girl*.**

This court has already determined that there are “compelling reasons” for resolving the question presented. See Sup. Ct. R. 10.

1. As explained above, in *Baby Girl*, this Court granted certiorari on this very question. See Petition for Writ of Certiorari at i, *Adoptive Couple v. Baby Girl*, No. 12-399; *Adoptive Couple v. Baby Girl*, 568 U.S. 1081 (2013) (granting certiorari). But the Court ultimately decided that case on other grounds. See *Baby Girl*, 133 S. Ct. at 2560 n.4 (2013) (“[W]e need not decide whether Biological Father is a ‘parent.’”).

This case thus falls within a prominent category of cases in which this Court has granted certiorari on a question, failed to decide the question in that case, and then resolved the same question on a subsequent petition. See, e.g., *Obergefell v. Hodges*, 135 S. Ct. 2584

(2015) (resolving issue previously granted in a narrower form but not reached in *Hollingsworth v. Perry*, 133 S. Ct. 2652 (2015)); *Johnson v. California*, 545 U.S. 162, 167–168 (2005) (granting certiorari on the same question a second time, and then deciding it); *Employment Division. v. Smith*, 494 U.S. 872 (1990) (similar).

The Court should follow that pattern here, and once again grant certiorari to resolve the question on which review was granted in *Baby Girl*, but which has yet to be resolved.

2. The Utah Supreme Court took a novel approach to the question presented, deepening an already substantial split among state courts of last resort.

Before the Utah decision, two state courts of last resort and two intermediate state appellate courts had all held that state law controls the question whether a birth father has “acknowledged” or “established” paternity. Specifically, the supreme courts of New Jersey and Oklahoma have held that the Act does not create parental rights for biological fathers when state law does not otherwise recognize that right.<sup>4</sup> Intermediate appellate courts in California<sup>5</sup> and Texas<sup>6</sup> have ruled similarly.

---

<sup>4</sup> *In re Adoption of a Child of Indian Heritage*, 543 A.2d 925, 932 (N.J. 1988); *In re Adoption of Baby Boy D*, 742 P.2d 1059, 1064 (Okla. 1985) (eroded on other grounds in *In re Baby Boy L.*, 103 P.3d 1099 (Okla. 2004)).

<sup>5</sup> *In re Daniel M.*, 1 Cal. Rptr. 3d 897, 900 (Cal. App. 4th 2003).

<sup>6</sup> *Yavapai-Apache Tribe v. Mejia*, 906 S.W.2d 152, 172 (Tex. App. 1995).

However, the Alaska Supreme Court has held that the Act requires that biological fathers be given certain rights *regardless* of state law.<sup>7</sup> The South Carolina Supreme Court has likewise signaled it will follow the same rule.<sup>8</sup> The Arizona Court of Appeals has held the same.<sup>9</sup> Agreeing with these courts—but going further still—the Utah Supreme Court held that in determining paternity in cases involving Indian children, courts must apply a previously unknown federal “reasonableness” standard. 58a–64a.

This division creates confusion among courts, biological parents, and adoptive parents, substantially extending the amount of time before a child’s home is finally determined. Moreover, to the extent state courts of last resort have read the Act to displace state law governing the determination of who constitutes a legal “parent,” that misinterpretation of the Act undermines the historical and proper allocation of responsibility for adoption and custody matters to the States.

---

<sup>7</sup> *Bruce L. v. W.E.*, 247 P.3d 966, 979 (Alaska 2011).

<sup>8</sup> *Adoptive Couple v. Baby Girl*, 731 S.E.2d 550, 559–560 (S.C. 2012), *reversed on other grounds*, 133 S. Ct. 2552 (2013).

<sup>9</sup> *Jared P. v. Glade T.*, 209 P.3d 157, 160, 162 (Ariz. Ct. App. 2009).



**B. The practical importance of that question for children, adoptive parents and birth parents, has likewise grown.**

In addition to being the subject of a deepening split among state courts of last resort, the question presented urgently needs the resolution that only this Court can provide. See Sup. Ct. R. 10(c). The alternative—leaving the issue to percolate in future cases—would not only continue to undermine the States’ authority over family-law matters within their borders. That alternative would also harm children, chill adoptions, and encourage even more litigation between adoptive parents and alleged birth parents.

1. One reason the question has such enormous practical importance is that, since the Act was passed, the number of people identifying as Native Americans has exploded. According to the most recent United States Census, approximately 5.2 million Americans now self-identify as having some Indian heritage,<sup>10</sup> as compared to 1.4 million when the Act was adopted,<sup>11</sup> thus dramatically expanding the number of families and children affected by the Act.

Furthermore, the states divided over the Act’s definition of “parent” include the four states with the largest Indian populations: California, Oklahoma,

---

<sup>10</sup> Tina Norris et al., U.S. Census Bureau, *The American Indian and Alaska Native Population: 2010*, at 1 (2012), <https://www.census.gov/prod/cen2010/briefs/c2010br-10.pdf>.

<sup>11</sup> See Jeffrey S. Passel, *The Growing American Indian Population, 1960–1990: Beyond Demography*, in *Changing Numbers, Changing Needs: American Indian Demography and Public Health* 79, 82 (Gary D. Sandefur et al., eds. 1996) (noting 1980 population).

Arizona, and Texas, which collectively account for 36% of the nation's Indian population.<sup>12</sup> Given that more than a third of the Indian population is already affected by the split among state courts on the question presented, the need for resolution by this Court is clear.

2. The ongoing conflict has its greatest impact on the children who are the subjects of custody and adoption battles, which are very common with respect to Indian children. One reason, as noted in the petition in *Baby Girl* (at 18), is that the birthrate of Indian children outside of marriage is substantially higher than the rate in the general U.S. population. In 2015, for example, 29,148 Indian children, or 65.8 percent, were born to unmarried parents—compared with 40.3 of children born to unmarried parents in the U.S. population as a whole.<sup>13</sup> Moreover, as of September 2011, there were 8,020 Alaskan Native or American Indian children in publicly supported foster care.<sup>14</sup>



The adoption rates for Indian children are equally striking. In 2008—the last year for which complete data are apparently available—27,457 children adopted in the United States were Indian.<sup>15</sup> Based on nationwide statistics, at least half of those were likely

---

<sup>12</sup> Tina Norris et al., *supra* note 10, at 6–7.

<sup>13</sup> Joyce A. Martin, et al., *Births: Final Data for 2015*, Nat'l Vital Statistics Rep., Jan. 5, 2017 at 44.

<sup>14</sup> Children's Bureau, U.S. Dep't of Health & Human Servs., The AFCARS Report (Preliminary FY 2011 Estimates as of July 2012), No. 19, at 2, <http://www.acf.hhs.gov/sites/default/files/cb/afcarsreport19.pdf> (last visited Dec. 27, 2017).

<sup>15</sup> Nat'l Council for Adoption, Adoption Factbook V 109 (2011).

born to unwed Indian fathers.<sup>16</sup> That in turn suggests that the question presented here is potentially implicated in over 10,000 adoption proceedings annually.

These statistics alone show the pressing need for this Court to resolve the question presented. That question is critical to the proper implementation of an important federal law, one that is implicated in thousands of adoption cases involving Indian children of unwed parents.

3. The present uncertainty on the question presented also has concrete effects in the lives of those children. For example, any uncertainty about whether an unwed father has “acknowledged” paternity within the meaning of the Act increases the likelihood that his child will be shuffled back and forth between the adoptive couple and an unwed father during years-long litigation.

This shuffling can be devastating to children. As the National Council for Adoption has emphasized, “Consistent caretakers are developmentally necessary and removal from a loving family can be detrimental to a child’s whole development.” Brief for the National Council for Adoption at 11, *Adoptive Couple v. Baby Girl*, 133 S. Ct. 2552 (2013). If this Court fails to enforce state laws in this context, children will be in prolonged custody battles while courts try to apply a vaguely defined federal standard for acknowledging or establishing paternity.

Both *Baby Girl* and this case illustrate this concern. In *Baby Girl*, after nearly two years of litigation, “at the age of 27 months, Baby Girl was handed over to Biological Father, whom she had never met.” 133 S.

---

<sup>16</sup> Joyce A. Martin et al., *supra* note 14, at 44.

Ct. at 2559. Because the adoptive couple ultimately prevailed, the child eventually went *back* to the adoptive couple months later, following the grant of certiorari, oral argument, and reversal.

So far, B.B. has narrowly avoided the same fate as Baby Girl. If the Utah Supreme Court had not stayed further state court proceedings, B.B. may well have been returned to his putative biological father—even while this petition was pending. The same would be true if the federal question were not reviewable now because additional state court proceedings had to be completed first. Thankfully for B.B. and all who want a quick resolution, the decision in this case is final. See pages 3–4, *supra* (noting this decision is final under 28 U.S.C. 1257 as explained in *Cox Broadcasting*, 420 U.S. at 480). But there is no assurance that other children will be so lucky.

4. The current lack of clarity on the question presented also has a chilling effect on potential adoptive parents who might otherwise be willing to adopt children with Indian heritage. This chilling effect, in turn, negatively affects Indian birth mothers seeking an adoptive home for their children. As this Court explained in *Baby Girl*, absent clear standards under the Act, “a biological Indian father could abandon his child in utero and refuse any support for the birth mother — perhaps contributing to the mother's decision to put the child up for adoption — and then could play his ICWA trump card at the eleventh hour to override the mother's decision and the child's best interests.” *Baby Girl*, 133 S. Ct. at 2565. The Court went on to explain that, in the face of such a risk, “many prospective adoptive parents would surely pause before adopting any child who might possibly qualify as an Indian under” the Act. *Id.* at 2565.

This risk burdens not only the child, but the birth mother, who may be forced to raise the child in more difficult circumstances than adoption could provide. Even worse, this fear could lead to more abortions of Indian children.

While the decision in *Baby Girl* ultimately turned on a different legal question, the policy imperative is the same: Vague standards for intervention, custody and adoption—like the one the Utah Supreme Court applied here—undoubtedly chill adoption, placing Indian children at risk.

5. The vague legal “standard” adopted by the decision below will also hurt children, birth fathers, and adoptive parents by prolonging custody and adoption issues. It is entirely understandable that many birth parents or adoptive parents would seek temporary custody while the ultimate outcome is being determined. But if state courts are left to determine parenthood under an ill-defined federal “reasonableness” standard, birth parents and adoptive parents will inevitably engage in a tug-of-war over custody in trial court. Indeed, if the decision below stands, this tug-of-war will likely occur in virtually all cases while the result of the federal “reasonableness” determination is appealed—which it surely will be, given the vagueness of that standard. This back-and-forth will needlessly increase litigation costs and stress levels at the very time when at least some of the parties are trying to provide an acceptable home for the child.

Only by deferring to the clear state-law standards in place since before the Act can this Court prevent such an interminable tug-of-war, one that will hurt B.B. and thousands of other Indian children. For this

reason too, certiorari should be granted to ensure expeditious resolution of the question presented.

**C. For reasons well explained by Justice Lee and the trial court, the majority reached the wrong conclusion on the question presented.**

Not only is the question presented of great importance, but the majority opinion below got the answer wrong. Justice Lee’s approach, buttressed by the trial court’s analysis and this Court’s decision in *Windsor*, makes clear that there should be no federal standard for paternity, that state law should control the determination whether a birth father has adequately acknowledged or established paternity, and that reversal is the proper course here.

1. Justice Lee explained that, in adopting the Act, Congress used “acknowledged and established” as a “legal term[] of art with settled meaning in family law.” 125a. He provided five pieces of evidence supporting the conclusion that Congress intended to invoke the terms as used in state law. 125a–132a.

First, the state-law definitions of “acknowledged and established,” while they vary from state to state, all share common cores: “acknowledgement . . . generally refers to a writing by a father,” while “establishment . . . is initiated by a court filing and culminates in the issuance of a judicial order.” 125a–127a. The existence of these core commonalities strongly indicates that, by using settled terms of art, Congress meant to incorporate their common meaning into federal law.

Second, Justice Lee noted that the statutory phrase “has not acknowledged or established paternity” is “in the past tense.” 127a. “This backward-looking phrasing,” he explained, “further underscores the state

term-of-art premise of the ICWA definition.” 127a. That is, the phrase presumes that the issues of “acknowledgement” and “establishment” will already have been settled *before* the federal Act is invoked—again, necessarily under state law. Moreover, because there is no federal family law, the statute would necessarily have been looking back at the only authority that already defines the pertinent terms—state law. See 127a.

Third, three distinct canons of construction show that Congress was unlikely to believe it could implicitly set any parenthood standard where states already had such a standard. These canons are that:

“(a) [t]he whole subject of the domestic relations of husband and wife, parent and child has long been understood to belong[] to the laws of the states, and not to the laws of the United States,

(b) state courts have virtually exclusive primacy in the area of family law, while federal courts, as a general rule, do not adjudicate issues of family law even when there might otherwise be a basis for federal jurisdiction, and

(c) for these and other reasons, family law terms in federal statutes are ordinarily deemed to be determined by state, rather than federal law[.]”

129a–130a (citations and internal quotation marks omitted, line breaks added). Applied to the Act, each of these canons casts further doubt on the majority’s rejection of state law standards for acknowledging and establishing paternity.

Fourth, in adopting the Act, Congress expressly *recognized* that it was intruding into an area of established state law. As Justice Lee noted, this recognition leads to the conclusion that a “countervailing purpose at stake under ICWA is the protection of the traditional jurisdiction of state courts over adoption proceedings.” 119a–120a (citing 25 U.S.C. 1901(5)). The very fact that the Act was designed to respect the traditional state domain even as it was expressly intruding into it, however slightly, shows that in other areas Congress did not intend to upset the traditional allotment of family law matters to the states by implication. See 120a (Lee, J., dissenting); see also *Windsor*, 133 S. Ct. at 2691.

Last, Justice Lee noted that, when a father “acknowledges” or “establishes” paternity, that act also creates requirements for others. 128a–129a. For example, “A family who wishes to adopt a child of Indian heritage has a statutory duty to provide notice to any *parent*. But if *parent* includes anyone who has vaguely acknowledged paternity in some informal way, the adopting family will [not] know how to fulfill its obligations under” the Act. 129a. If the Act really created a vague federal reasonableness standard, as the majority held, that would make it more difficult for third parties to comply with the Act’s *own* notice requirements. See 129a.

2. While the majority responded to these points in its opinion, its responses are ultimately flawed. Indeed, the trial court opinion exposes these flaws.

To give just one example, the majority criticized Justice Lee for claiming that “acknowledged” and “established” were terms of art. In the majority’s telling, Justice Lee’s claim that Congress was invoking a term



of art failed because “[a] term of art has one established meaning, not fifty.” 45a.

However, the trial court’s discussion of the history surrounding the Act’s enactment clearly explains why the term was well understood, and in a largely uniform way, when the Act was passed. 164a–168a. At that time, approximately fifteen states had a uniform adoption law and many others had substantially similar definitions. See *In re Adoption of Child of Indian Heritage*, 543 A.2d at 934; 166a–168a (trial court opinion). Although the precise scope of the terms “acknowledge” and “established” varied slightly from state to state, the variation was minimal. See *In re Adoption of Child of Indian Heritage*, 543 A.2d at 934.

3. Not only did Justice Lee explain persuasively why the Act reflects a desire to defer to state legislatures, he also explained why the majority’s proposed replacement—a federal “reasonableness” standard—is unworkable.

As Justice Lee explained, the majority’s “reasonableness” standard “is a make-it-up-as-we-go standard[.]” 140a–141a. The majority did not lay out a test for determining whether paternity was acknowledged under the Act. Rather, the majority’s test (as Justice Lee summarized) merely concludes that (a) the federal standard for acknowledging or establishing paternity is less than the Utah standard and (b) Respondent did enough to acknowledge paternity. Pet 141a. For the majority, the Utah standard was too “exacting” to meet the Act’s definition of “acknowledged or established.” 58a–61a; see also 141a (Lee, J., dissenting). But the majority offered no clear alternative.

Without any standard to guide future cases, Justice Lee predicted that any standard greater than the absolute minimal acknowledgment would never be adopted. 141a–142a. After all, since any standard could be seen as more exacting than the Act’s policy of protecting biological parents, courts adopting the majority’s view of the Act will likely always rule for the birth father. See 142a–144a (Lee, J., dissenting).

Justice Lee also explained (at 143a) that the majority’s test fails to solve the majority’s central problem with deferring to state law: “a complete lack of uniformity.” Rather, as Justice Lee explained, it is the *majority’s* opinion that will “guarantee chaos and unpredictability—not uniformity.” 143a. If the majority’s opinion takes hold, “each court faced with the paternity question” will be required “to offer its own subjective assessment of what is a ‘reasonable’ acknowledgment of paternity.” 143a. This is unworkable.

To be sure, the majority opinion relied (at 48a–50a) on this court’s opinion in *Mississippi Band of Choctaw Indians v. Holyfield*, 490 U.S. 30 (1989), in which this court did set a federal standard for defining the term “domicile.” But Justice Lee explained why *Holyfield* does not apply: In *Holyfield*, the meaning of the word domicile was “generally uncontroverted.” 490 U.S. at 48; *accord* 135a (Lee, A.C.J., dissenting). The Court thus used that term because it was the common usage, not to create an end run around state law. See 135a (Lee, A.C.J., dissenting).

4. In addition to being wrong for the reasons explained in Justice Lee’s opinion, the majority’s expansion of *Holyfield* contradicts a more recent decision by this Court, *United States v. Windsor* 133 S. Ct. 2675

(2013). Under the majority’s reading of *Holyfield*, marriage itself would not be a term of art. After all, as *Windsor* noted, states have fifty different rules about such marriage requirements as consanguinity and age limitations. See 133 S. Ct. at 2691–2692. States also have different procedural requirements to enter marriage, and a variety of other individual nuances<sup>17</sup> that are an inherent part of our federal system.

Since “the steps one must take to” marry “and the legal effects [marriage] has” vary among the fifty states, see 46a n.21 (majority), the majority’s theory would allow courts to assume Congress did not intend to defer to state laws about marriage when it refers to married couples without defining marriage. Under the majority’s logic, courts could infer the meaning of the term “marriage” from a more general congressional purpose. But this is incorrect. As *Windsor* explained, when Congress intends to use a different meaning of marriage for federal law than state courts do, it says so. See 133 S. Ct. at 2689–2693 (noting that, with rare, explicit exceptions, federal law always defers to state law on the definition of marriage).

In short, Justice Lee’s and the trial court’s opinions—as well as this Court’s precedent—demonstrate that Congress meant for state courts to apply the Act’s terms “acknowledged or established” as used in state law. Such an instruction was readily understood when the Act was passed. And this case gives the Court an excellent opportunity to ensure that instruction is uniformly followed throughout the Nation.

---

<sup>17</sup> See, e.g., FindLaw, Marriage License Requirements, <http://family.findlaw.com/marriage/marriage-laws/marriage-blood-test.html>.

**D. This case is a good vehicle for resolving the question presented.**

Nor is there any reason to wait for another case in which to resolve the question presented, or to correct the error of the majority in this case. This case offers an excellent vehicle for resolving the question presented.

1. Despite the seeming complexity of the lower court opinions, those opinions ultimately reduce to two sets of holdings: (1) decisions on matter of state law, and (2) the federal question presented here. As the state law decisions are, of course, not reviewable, this Court can cleanly resolve the federal question presented without the need to decide any preliminary issues.

Specifically, the Utah Supreme Court cleared the path for review in this Court by squarely holding (1) that Respondent is not a parent under Utah law,<sup>18</sup> and (2) that it had jurisdiction to reach the federal question presented despite the birth mother's apparent lie regarding the identity of the father.<sup>19</sup> These state law holdings simplify the potential federal questions to merely the question presented, making this petition a clean vehicle.

As the discussion above suggests, the division among the Utah Supreme Court Justices also provides the strongest arguments on both sides of the question presented. Indeed, the majority opinion spends some twenty-seven paragraphs discussing the question presented, spanning some twenty-six pages of the petition

---

<sup>18</sup> See n. 3 and accompanying text, *supra*. (citing App. 1a–2a; 66a–67a).

<sup>19</sup> App. 83a–119a (Lee, J., for the majority).

appendix. 41a–66a. Justice Lee’s dissent responds with forty-five paragraphs, also spanning twenty-six pages of the petition appendix. 119a–144a. Moreover, each of the opinions devotes substantial space to responding to the other’s arguments. 45a–47a, 53a–54a, 58a–64a (majority opinion); 132a–144a (Lee, J., dissenting).

The exceptional thoroughness of the opinions on both sides of the issue contributes to making this an ideal vehicle for resolving the question presented.

### CONCLUSION

Besides deepening a split among state courts of last resort on a question this court has previously agreed to review, the Utah Supreme Court’s decision upsets basic principles of federalism. The clean procedural posture of this case, and the dueling opinions of the majority and dissent below, make this an ideal candidate to resolve the question this Court left unresolved in *Baby Girl*—a question that likely continues to affect thousands of adoptions of Indian children annually.

For all these reasons, the petition should be granted.

Respectfully submitted,

LARRY S. JENKINS  
KIRTON MCKONKIE  
50 East South Temple  
Suite 400  
Salt Lake City UT 84111

GENE C. SCHAERR  
*Counsel of Record*  
MICHAEL T. WORLEY  
SCHAERR | DUNCAN LLP  
1717 K Street NW, Suite 900  
Washington, DC 20006  
(202) 787-1060  
gschaerr@schaerr-duncan.com

December 29, 2017

## **APPENDIX**

## APPENDIX TABLE OF CONTENTS

Utah Supreme Court Opinion, <i>E.T. v. R.K.B. (In re B.B.)</i> , 2017 UT 59 .....	1a
Order staying proceedings pending Petition for Cer- tiorari, <i>E.T. v. R.K.B. (In re B.B.)</i> .....	146a
Utah District Court Memorandum Decision, <i>In re Adoption of B.B.</i> .....	147a

Note: This Opinion is subject to revision before publication in the official reporter.

**The Supreme Court of the State of Utah**

---

**In the Matter of the Adoption of B.B., a  
minor,**

---

**E.T.,**  
*Appellant*

**v.**

**R.K.B. and K.A.B.,**  
*Appellees*

---

Utah Supreme Court No. 20150434,  
Appeal from the Third District, Salt Lake, No.  
142900417, The Honorable Ryan M. Harris

---

On Certification from the Court of Appeals

---

Decided: August 31, 2017

---

**Judges:** JUSTICE HIMONAS authored the opinion of the Court with respect to Parts II.B., II.D., and III, in which JUSTICE DURHAM and JUSTICE PEARCE joined; and a dissenting opinion with respect to Parts I, II.A., and II.C, in which JUSTICE DURHAM joined. ASSOCIATE CHIEF JUSTICE LEE authored the opinion of the Court with respect



to Part I of his opinion, in which CHIEF JUSTICE DURRANT and JUSTICE PEARCE joined; and a dissenting opinion with respect to Part II of his opinion, in which CHIEF JUSTICE DURRANT joined.

For Appellant: Angilee K. Dakic, Salt Lake City, for appellant.

For Appellees: Larry S. Jenkins, Lance D. Rich, Salt Lake City, for appellees.

JUSTICE HIMONAS, opinion of the Court as to Parts II.B., II.D., and III:

## INTRODUCTION

¶ 1 Contested adoptions are gut-wrenching, and the longer they remain in flux, the greater the toll on the biological parents, the prospective adoptive parents, family members, and, most significantly, the child. But no one is better off for “judicial shortcuts, intentional or unintentional, which reach an expeditious result but fail to recognize the fundamental nature of the right of [biological] parents to the care, custody, and management of their child.” *In re Adoption of L.D.S.*, 155 P.3d 1, 8 (Okla. 2006), *as supplemented on reh’g*, No. 250 (Mar. 6, 2007). “In fact, the best interests of the child can be served in no legitimate manner except in obedience to the policies and procedures mandated by law.” *Id.* So it is vital that the courts of this state, this court included, take care to ensure that adoption proceedings are as free as possible from fatal defects. Regrettably, this case is septic: Birth Mother admitted to having perpetrated a

fraud on the district court and suborning perjury from her brother-in-law, all in an effort to keep Birth Father from intervening in the proceedings, and all against the backdrop of what I believe was untimely and therefore invalid consent.

¶ 2 Procedurally, this case is before us on certification from our court of appeals, the central issue presented by the parties being whether the district court got it right when it denied Birth Father’s motion to intervene. Because both Birth Father and Birth Mother are members of the Cheyenne River Sioux Tribe and B.B. is eligible for enrollment in the tribe, the Child is an Indian child. Hence, in my view, we have to consider the interplay between the Indian Child Welfare Act (ICWA) and Birth Father’s attempt to intervene, the application of ICWA to Birth Mother’s consent, and the impact her invalid consent has on these proceedings.<sup>1</sup> I view these inquiries as raising the issues of (1) whether a district court has subject matter jurisdiction over an adoption proceeding where neither biological parent has validly consented to the adoption and where the order terminating their parental rights is therefore void, (2) whether the jurisdictional issue is properly before us by virtue of Birth Father’s right to challenge the validity of Birth Mother’s consent and the order terminating his parental rights, and (3) whether Birth Father is a “parent” for purposes of ICWA and entitled to intervene in the proceedings below.

---

<sup>1</sup> I refer to E.T., the unmarried biological father, as “Birth Father,” C.C., the unmarried biological mother, as “Birth Mother,” and B.B. as the “Child.”

¶ 3 The court is not of one mind on the issues. With respect to issue 1, a minority of this court would hold that where, as here, neither biological parent has validly consented to the adoption nor had their parental rights otherwise terminated, our courts lack subject matter jurisdiction to go ahead with adoption proceedings. With respect to issue 2, the minority would further hold that Birth Father has standing under our traditional approach to standing, and the right, under section 1914 of ICWA, to challenge Birth Mother’s consent and the termination order and to argue the lack of subject matter jurisdiction. And with respect to issue 3, which is separate from the jurisdictional questions, a majority of this court holds that Birth Father is a “parent” under ICWA and, as such, is entitled to participate in the proceedings below on remand. The decision of the district court is therefore reversed and the matter remanded for proceedings consistent with this opinion.<sup>2</sup>

---

<sup>2</sup> Put a little differently, this case implicates issues of subject matter jurisdiction and statutory interpretation. The subject matter jurisdiction issue turns on whether we may void the termination of Birth Mother’s parental rights by holding that Birth Mother failed to give valid consent, and that, therefore, the district court lacked subject matter jurisdiction to terminate her parental rights. But the majority of the court—Chief Justice Durrant, Associate Chief Justice Lee, and Justice Pearce—holds that this issue is not properly before us and therefore does not reach the issue of Birth Mother’s consent.

On the statutory interpretation question, which turns on whether Birth Father is a “parent” under ICWA, a majority of the court—Justices Himonas, Durham, and Pearce—holds that Birth Father qualifies as a parent because he met the federal

## BACKGROUND

¶ 4 In December 2013, Birth Father and Birth Mother were in a committed relationship and engaged in sex leading to the conception of the Child.<sup>3</sup> Both Birth Father and Birth Mother are members of the Cheyenne River Sioux Tribe, and they resided together on the Cheyenne River Sioux Reservation in South Dakota at the time of conception and for the first six months of Birth Mother’s pregnancy. Birth Father supported Birth Mother during her pregnancy, paying for her phone bill and their rent, utilities, and groceries. Six months into the pregnancy, in June or July 2014, Birth Mother moved to Utah to be closer to friends and family. Birth Father was to join her later, once she was settled into their new apartment.

¶ 5 For the first few weeks after Birth Mother’s move to Utah, she and Birth Father stayed in contact over

---

standard for acknowledging or establishing paternity. The dissent would hold that there is no federal standard for acknowledging or establishing paternity, and that Birth Father’s failure to follow Utah procedures for acknowledging or establishing paternity means that he is not a parent under ICWA. Because the court concludes that Birth Father is a parent under ICWA, it also holds that he has a right to notice and to intervene in the adoption proceedings, reversing the district court’s contrary conclusion and remanding for further proceedings.

<sup>3</sup> In its decision, the district court listed facts that “the Court from a careful review of the parties’ submissions believe[d] . . . to be undisputed, and [did] not by th[e] factual recitation intend to resolve disputed factual issues, if any.” We mirror the district court in this regard, reciting facts from the record that appear largely undisputed.

the phone, but after Birth Mother encountered a former boyfriend, she cut off all contact with Birth Father. She stopped calling Birth Father, stopped answering his calls, and even changed her phone number. At Birth Mother's request, mutual friends told Birth Father that she was fine and would soon return to South Dakota. Birth Father indicated that he "figured . . . [she] just needed some space" and that she "would return to South Dakota before she delivered [their] baby, or that she and the baby would return together after the delivery."

¶ 6 On [birthdate], Birth Mother gave birth to the Child in Utah. Twenty-four hours and six minutes later, she signed a form titled "Relinquishment of Parental Rights and Consent of Natural Birth Mother to Adoption" in the presence of a notary public and an adoption agency representative. Birth Mother also signed a Statement Concerning Birth Father, naming her brother-in-law, rather than Birth Father, as the biological father. Based on Birth Mother's misrepresentations concerning the biological father, the adoption agency and counsel for the adoptive parents had the brother-in-law sign a sworn affidavit declaring that he was the Child's biological father, relinquishing his rights to the Child, consenting to the adoption, and representing that he was neither an enrolled member of nor eligible for membership in a Native American tribe.

¶ 7 On [redacted], ten days from the Child's birth, Birth Mother executed a Voluntary Relinquishment of Parental Rights, Consent to Adoption, and Consent to Entry of Order Terminating Parental Rights in

open court, again naming her brother-in-law as the Child's biological father. On September 25, 2014, the district court issued an order terminating Birth Mother's parental rights and determining the biological father's rights. Birth Mother had expressly objected to any Indian tribe receiving notice of the proceedings, and the district court determined that the proceedings were voluntary and that therefore no Indian tribe was entitled to notice. The court held that "the unwed biological father[], whether he be [Birth Mother's brother-in-law] or any other man," had "forfeited, surrendered, or waived" his parental rights and that his consent to the adoption was not required. The court also determined that the unmarried biological father had not acknowledged or established paternity to the Child and was therefore not a "parent" under ICWA. *See* 25 U.S.C. § 1903(9). The court then transferred custody of the Child to the adoption agency and authorized it to delegate custody to the prospective adoptive parents.

¶ 8 Birth Mother returned to South Dakota at the end of September 2014. On or about September 27, 2014, she saw Birth Father and told him that she had given birth to the Child and placed him for adoption. According to Birth Father, she told him that she listed no father on the birth certificate and that she later misrepresented the identity of the father. According to his affidavit, Birth Father "was completely shocked and devastated because [he] did not know that [their] son had been born, and [he] never knew [Birth Mother] had even considered placing him for adoption." Birth Father also stated that he "immedi-

ately sought assistance to establish paternity and intervene in this matter,” although it is unclear from the record what his immediate action was.

¶ 9 According to Birth Father, he and Birth Mother “contacted the Utah vital records office to add [Birth Father’s] name to [their] son’s birth certificate, but [were] advised by counsel not to[,] due to [Birth Mother’s] rights being terminated.” Both Birth Father and Birth Mother informed the tribe of the situation. Over a period of a couple of months, Birth Father consulted with Dakota Plains Legal Services. On or before October 30, 2014, Dakota Plains Legal Services contacted counsel for the prospective adoptive parents and left a message regarding Birth Mother, apparently communicating Birth Mother’s desire to withdraw her consent and requesting that the Child be returned to her. In November 2014, Birth Mother contacted the adoption agency to correct her misrepresentation, informing the adoption agency that Birth Father was the true biological parent.<sup>4</sup> In late

---

<sup>4</sup> Birth Mother claims that “within one week of th[e] court entering its order to relinquish [her] rights, [she] contacted [the adoption agency] and informed them that [she] wanted to withdraw [her] consent” and was told that it was too late. But the exhibit she cites in support of that claim is a December 11, 2014 letter from the adoption agency that references a letter received from Birth Mother “last month” (i.e., November 2014). She cites that same letter in her affidavit, in support of her assertion that she “tried to revoke [her] consent and correct the misrepresentations that [she] had made to [the adoption agency].” And Birth Father cites that same letter in support of his claim that

[i]n December 2014, when the child was just a little over three months old, [Birth Mother] contacted [the adoption

November or December 2014, according to Birth Father, Dakota Plains Legal Services referred him to Utah Legal Services, Inc., and on December 31, 2014, Birth Father filed a motion to intervene in the proceedings “in order to establish paternity, and thereafter file a petition to have his parental rights determined.”<sup>5</sup> The case had been inactive from the entry of the termination order on September 25, 2014, until the filing of the motion to intervene on December 31, 2014.

¶ 10 Birth Father’s motion to intervene was mistakenly granted on January 5, 2015, before the prospective adoptive parents’ time to respond to or oppose the motion had run. Birth Father then filed a Motion for Paternity Test, and the prospective adoptive parents filed a motion requesting that the district court reconsider its decision to grant Birth Father’s motion to intervene and objecting to his motion for paternity testing. A few days later, Birth Father filed a Paternity Affidavit. Subsequently, Birth Mother filed an affidavit with the court stating that Birth Father was the biological parent and a member of the Cheyenne River Sioux Tribe. Birth Father then filed an Answer, Objection, and Verified Counterpetition to the Verified Petition for Adoption, objecting to the petition for

---

agency] to inform them that she had misrepresented the identity of the true father, and she made efforts to rescind the relinquishment of her parental rights, but was informed by the director that they ‘no longer have [any] power in that matter’ and that she ‘would need to work with the judge.’

<sup>5</sup> Birth Father stated that his intervention was “pursuant to Rule 24(a) of the Utah Rules of Civil Procedure and 25 U.S.C. 1911(c).”



adoption. He also filed a Notice of Commencement of Paternity Proceeding with the Utah Department of Health Office of Vital Records and Statistics. On January 27, 2015, the Cheyenne River Sioux Tribe filed a motion to intervene in the proceedings.

¶ 11 The district court held a hearing on the pending motions (not including the tribe's motion to intervene) on February 24, 2015. On the day of the hearing, the Bureau of Indian Affairs (BIA) released new ICWA guidelines. Birth Father filed the guidelines with the district court that very day, requesting that the court review them and drawing the court's attention to the guidelines regarding notice requirements, placement preferences, consent requirements, and the relationship between ICWA and state law. The prospective adoptive parents filed a motion objecting to Birth Father's submission of that supplemental memorandum. On March 12, 2015, Birth Mother filed a Verified Withdrawal of Consent to Adoption and Motion for Return of Custody with the court. On March 26, 2015, the court made a minute entry, granting Birth Father's motion for review based on the new ICWA guidelines and denying the prospective adoptive parents' motion to strike those guidelines.

¶ 12 The next day, the district court signed an order denying the Cheyenne River Sioux Tribe's motion to intervene on the bases (1) "that an Indian tribe . . . cannot appear in court without the assistance of a licensed attorney" and (2) "that, under ICWA, a tribe has a right to intervene only in *involuntary* proceedings, and not in voluntary proceedings like this one."

On April 21, 2015, the court issued another order, denying Birth Father’s motion to intervene on the basis that he was “not a ‘parent’ under either ICWA or . . . Utah’s adoption statutes.” Because Birth Father was not permitted to intervene, his motion for paternity testing was mooted. The April 21, 2015 order also denied Birth Mother’s motion to withdraw her consent to the termination of her parental rights on the basis “that once a birth mother’s parental rights have been terminated by order of a court, that birth mother no longer has the right under ICWA to withdraw her consent, even if an adoption decree has not yet been entered.”

¶ 13 Birth Father filed a motion for a new trial, and on May 20, 2015, he filed a notice of appeal. The district court denied the motion for a new trial on June 4, 2015. The appeal was then certified for immediate transfer to us. Neither the tribe nor Birth Mother appealed the denial of their motions. Birth Father also filed a Motion for Stay Pending Appeal, which the court granted, and pursuant to which “[t]he finalization of [the Child’s] adoption will wait until the conclusion of the appeal.” After the stay, Birth Father’s parents filed a motion to intervene and a counter-petition for adoption based on ICWA’s placement preferences, but their motion was also denied, and they did not appeal the denial. Thus, only Birth Father’s claims are before us on appeal.

¶ 14 After oral argument, we asked for supplemental briefing on three issues: (1) whether Birth Mother’s consent complied with ICWA’s timing requirement, and if not, what effect that had on the validity of her

consent; (2) if Birth Mother's consent was invalid, whether that would affect the district court's jurisdiction to enter or finalize an adoption decree; and (3) what, if any, other effect an invalid consent would have on the proceedings below.

¶ 15 We have jurisdiction pursuant to Utah Code section 78A-3-102(3)(b).

### STANDARDS OF REVIEW

¶ 16 Whether Birth Mother's consent was valid under ICWA is a question of statutory interpretation, which we review "for correctness, affording no deference to the district court's legal conclusions." *State v. Gallegos*, 2007 UT 81, ¶ 8, 171 P.3d 426. And whether a district court has subject matter jurisdiction over a proceeding is a matter of law, which we review for correctness. *Canfield v. Layton City*, 2005 UT 60, ¶ 10, 122 P.3d 622.

¶ 17 Whether Birth Father has acknowledged or established paternity under ICWA is a question of statutory interpretation, which we also review for correctness. *Gallegos*, 2007 UT 81, ¶ 8, 171 P.3d 426. "As a general matter, the factual findings underpinning [a ruling on a motion to intervene] are subject to a clearly erroneous standard, and the district court's interpretation of rule 24(a) is reviewed for correctness." *Gardiner v. Taufer*, 2014 UT 56, ¶ 16, 342 P.3d 269 (internal quotation marks omitted). "[W]hether a particular statute affords a particular class of persons an unconditional intervention right . . . is a pure question of law because it involves abstract statutory construction." *In re United Effort Plan Tr.*, 2013 UT

5, ¶ 21, 296 P.3d 742. Thus, “[a] district court would not be entitled to any deference to the extent it misinterpreted an intervention statute in the abstract.” *Id.*

## ANALYSIS

¶ 18 The first question I address is whether Birth Mother’s lack of valid consent, and the resultant invalid order terminating all parental rights, deprived the district court of subject matter jurisdiction to move forward with the adoption. Based on controlling Utah law and in keeping with the overwhelming majority of the courts of this country, I answer that question in the affirmative. Because the jurisdictional issue is properly before us only if Birth Father could have raised it on appeal, I then turn to a determination of whether Birth Father had the ability to challenge the validity of Birth Mother’s consent and to put the jurisdictional issue before us. I conclude that Birth Father was empowered to do so under our traditional approach to standing and 25 U.S.C. section 1914. Finally, a majority of the court concludes that apart from the foregoing, Birth Father is a parent under ICWA and eligible to intervene in this matter and that to hold otherwise would subvert ICWA’s core policies.

### I. BIRTH MOTHER’S INVALID CONSENT DEPRIVED THE DISTRICT COURT OF SUBJECT MATTER JURISDICTION

¶ 19 Although neither party originally raised the issue, we have an independent obligation to address

the existence of subject matter jurisdiction. *See Nevares v. Adoptive Couple*, 2016 UT 39, ¶ 23, 384 P.3d 213 (“[S]ubject matter jurisdiction is an issue that can and should be addressed sua sponte when jurisdiction is questionable.” (alteration in original) (citation omitted)); *People ex rel. J.G.C.*, 318 P.3d 576, 578 (Colo. App. 2013) (after requesting supplemental briefing on “the district court’s jurisdiction to determine the nonpaternity of [the] presumptive father,” concluding that “the district court lacked subject matter jurisdiction to make a paternity determination”); *see also In re Adoption of L.D.S.*, 155 P.3d 1, 8 (Okla. 2006), *as supplemented on reh’g*, No. 250 (Mar. 6, 2007). I would hold that invalid consent in adoption proceedings is a subject matter jurisdictional issue.

#### *A. Valid Consent Is a Jurisdictional Prerequisite to an Adoption*

¶ 20 Without valid parental consent to an adoption, there is no justiciable matter and therefore nothing for the district court to exercise jurisdiction over.<sup>6</sup>

---

<sup>6</sup> There are exceptions to the requirement of parental consent where, for example, abuse, neglect, or other “parental unfitness” is at issue. *See Wells v. Children’s Aid Soc’y of Utah*, 681 P.2d 199, 202-03 (Utah 1984), *abrogated on other grounds by* *In re Adoption of J.S.*, 2014 UT 51, 358 P.3d 1009 (“Constitutionally protected parental rights can be . . . [voluntarily] surrendered pursuant to statute. . . . Parental rights can also be terminated through parental unfitness or substantial neglect.”); *In re J.P.*, 648 P.2d 1364, 1375 (Utah 1982) (“[A]ll unwed mothers are en-

This is because the subject of an adoption proceeding is a child and a court cannot proceed with the adoption unless the child has been validly placed within its purview. And absent consent, that placement has not happened, leaving a court without authorization to interfere with the fundamental right that is the parent-child relationship. *In re Adoption of Strauser*, 196 P.2d 862, 867 (Wyo. 1948) (“The first duty of the judge is to see that the necessary consents are given. If they are not, the proceeding is at an end. There is nothing for the judge to approve.”); *cf. Atwood v. Cox*, 88 Utah 437, 55 P.2d 377, 381 (Utah 1936) (“Jurisdiction is the power to decide a justiciable controversy . . .” (citation omitted)).

¶ 21 The principle that invalid consent deprives the district court of subject matter jurisdiction in adoption proceedings has been a part of Utah law for more than six decades. In *Deveraux’ Adoption v. Brown*, two children were placed in foster care but their mother’s parental rights were never permanently terminated. 268 P.2d 995, 998 (Utah 1954). When the children were placed for adoption, the mother objected that her consent was never validly given. *Id.* at 996. We held that it was unnecessary to even look at other issues in the adoption proceeding because “the court never obtained jurisdiction to exercise the power to grant the adoptions and therefore any questions pertaining to the welfare or custody of the children [were] not before it in such a proceeding.” *Id.* at

---

titled to a showing of unfitness before being involuntarily deprived of their parental rights.”). Neither party argues that those exceptions apply in this case, so I focus only on the lack of consent.

998. We therefore remanded, instructing the district court to set aside as void the orders granting the adoptions. *Id.* In doing so, we did not consider consent, as the majority on this point urges, to be “just one of many statutory prerequisites to the issuance of a valid adoption decree.” *Infra* ¶ 124. Rather, we meant what we said: because of the mother’s lack of consent, the district court “*never obtained jurisdiction.*” *Deveraux’ Adoption*, 268 P.2d at 998 (emphasis added); *see also In re Adoption of Walton*, 259 P.2d 881, 883 (Utah 1953) (“So jealously guarded is the parent-child relation[ship] that uniformly it is held that the abandonment or desertion firmly must be established [as a statutory exception to obtaining parental consent] . . . before any question as to the best interests or welfare of the child can be the subject of inquiry.”).

¶ 22 The majority argues that *Deveraux’ Adoption* has been implicitly overruled by our cases that adopt a jurisdictional clear statement rule, according to which we construe a statute as jurisdictional only if it is “clearly denominated as such.” *See infra* ¶ 143. This is wrong. It is true that *Labelle v. McKay Dee Hospital Center* outlines a presumption “that our district courts retain their grant of constitutional jurisdiction in the absence of a clearly expressed statutory intention to limit jurisdiction.” 2004 UT 15, ¶ 8, 89 P.3d 113. But this presumption does not require the statutory provision to explicitly state that it is jurisdictional. Instead, a statute clearly expresses the “intention to limit jurisdiction” when the statute imposes a prerequisite to an action that is “of the essence of the thing to be done,” and not “given with a

view merely to the proper, orderly and prompt conduct of . . . business, and by the failure to obey no prejudice will occur to those whose rights are protected by the statute.” *ASC Utah, Inc. v. Wolf Mountain Resorts, L.C.*, 2010 UT 65, ¶¶ 14, 19, 245 P.3d 184 (alteration in original) (citation omitted).<sup>7</sup> In contrast, statutory provisions are “merely directory in nature rather than mandatory and jurisdictional” when disregarding them does not “compromise the purpose” of the statute but is simply a failure to adhere to “one of numerous procedural hurdles.” *Sill v.*

---

<sup>7</sup> We have also consistently regarded our appellate deadlines as jurisdictional, even though our rules of appellate procedure do not explicitly contain a jurisdictional statement. *See, e.g., Union Pac. R.R. Co. v. Utah State Tax Comm’n*, 2000 UT 40, ¶ 25, 999 P.2d 17 (“UPRR’s petitions for judicial review in both this court and the district court were filed late, thus depriving both courts of jurisdiction.”); *Johnson v. Office of Prof’l Conduct*, 2017 UT 7, ¶ 10, 391 P.3d 208 (holding that “we lack jurisdiction to hear the merits of [the] appeal” where appellant’s petition was outside of the Utah Rules of Appellate Procedure’s thirty-day deadline). And these deadlines are properly characterized as subject-matter jurisdictional. *See, e.g., Flannigan v. Jordan*, 871 So. 2d 767, 770 (Ala. 2003) (untimely appeal deprives court of “subject-matter jurisdiction to review the case”); *Ark. State Univ. v. Prof’l Credit Mgmt., Inc.*, 299 S.W.3d 535, 537 (Ark. 2009) (“The appeal from district court to circuit court was . . . untimely, and the circuit court was without jurisdiction to accept the appeal. We are likewise without jurisdiction to hear this appeal, and we therefore dismiss it for lack of subject-matter jurisdiction.”); *Holley v. Davey*, No. CV115015458S, 2012 Conn. Super. LEXIS 943, 2012 WL 1510966, at \*1 (Conn. Super. Ct. Apr. 4, 2012); *In re Marriage of Welp*, 596 N.W.2d 569, 571 (Iowa 1999); *Gore v. Tenn. Dep’t of Corr.*, 132 S.W.3d 369, 378-79 (Tenn. Ct. App. 2003); *Turbeville v. Dailey*, No. 03-11-00679-CV, 2011 Tex. App. LEXIS 9785, 2011 WL 6351850, at \*3 (Tex. App. Dec. 14, 2011).



*Hart*, 2007 UT 45, ¶ 19, 162 P.3d 1099 (internal quotation marks omitted).

¶ 23 The statutory requirement of consent is mandatory and jurisdictional because it goes to the soul of the adoption. *See Brown v. Baby Girl Harper*, 766 S.E.2d 375, 378 (S.C. 2014) (“Consent lies at the foundation of the adoption process[.]” (citation omitted)); *In re Adoption of Keith M.W.*, 79 P.3d 623, 629 (Alaska 2003) (“Parental consent lies at the foundation of the adoption process.” (internal quotation marks omitted)); *see also In re Adoption of Walton*, 259 P.2d at 883 (noting that although it is not the law in Utah that adoption statutes “are to be construed strictly in favor of the parent,” courts “have not hesitated to build a strong fortress around the parent-child relation[ship], . . . [which] has been considered a bundle of human rights of such fundamental importance as to lead courts frequently to say that consent is at the foundation of adoption statutes”). In fact, although some states have based their jurisdictional holdings on statutory filing requirements that differ from Utah’s, *see infra* ¶ 136 & n.21, none of those statutes contains a clear statement that the required filings relate to subject matter jurisdiction—but the courts still widely recognize consent as a jurisdictional requirement.

¶ 24 In addition to the “clear statement” rule, Utah law also applies a “class of cases” rule, in which “the concept of subject matter jurisdiction [is limited] to those cases in which the court lacks authority to hear a class of cases, rather than when it simply lacks authority to grant relief in an individual case.” *In re*

*Adoption of Baby E.Z.*, 2011 UT 38, ¶ 31, 266 P.3d 702. The prospective adoptive parents argue that this limitation means that whether a court has subject matter jurisdiction over a case cannot turn on any case-specific procedural facts. Instead, they argue that it is a limited inquiry into whether the case, considered in the abstract, is fairly characterized as a general type of case over which the court has jurisdiction.

¶ 25 But the “class of cases” paradigm begs the question, as defining the class of cases over which courts have subject matter jurisdiction is not as simple as looking at the general topic. By this logic, courts, by way of example, would have jurisdiction over anything with the rough shape and form of a “tort case” or “landlord-tenant case.” The prospective adoptive parents’ approach creates an unworkable standard—it is often impossible to determine whether a case falls within a “class of cases” without considering some concrete aspects about it. There are often prerequisites individual litigants must meet to show that they have satisfied the requirements of subject matter jurisdiction even when we unquestionably have subject matter jurisdiction over the topic. Consider the tort and landlord-tenant case categories noted above. District courts have jurisdiction over negligence cases, a species of tort, but parties must still comply with the Governmental Immunity Act’s notice requirements, because “[c]ompliance with the Immunity Act is a prerequisite to vesting a district court with subject matter jurisdiction over claims against governmental entities.” *Wheeler v. McPherson*, 2002 UT 16, ¶ 9, 40 P.3d 632; *see also Buckner v.*

*Kennard*, 2004 UT 78, ¶ 35, 99 P.3d 842 (“Compliance with the notice requirements, where applicable, is a prerequisite for subject matter jurisdiction.”). Similarly, although district courts certainly have jurisdiction over landlord-tenant cases in general, we have held that the court lacks subject matter jurisdiction where one party failed to exhaust its administrative remedies. *Hous. Auth. of Salt Lake v. Snyder*, 2002 UT 28, ¶ 11, 44 P.3d 724. This logic applies with equal force to other statutory claims. *Ramsay v. Kane Cty. Human Res. Special Serv. Dist.*, 2014 UT 5, ¶ 17, 322 P.3d 1163 (failure to exhaust administrative remedies deprived the court of subject matter jurisdiction over plaintiff’s Retirement Act claims).<sup>8</sup>

¶ 26 As the above cases demonstrate, an overly generalized take on the “category of cases” ignores the fact that courts cannot decide cases when they lack the authority necessary to do so, as is the case here. Furthermore, neither *In re Adoption of Baby E.Z.* nor its predecessor case, *Johnson v. Johnson*, 2010 UT 28, 234 P.3d 1100, purported to overrule *Deveraux’ Adoption*’s holding that a court lacks subject matter jurisdiction over an adoption where valid consent has not been obtained. The standard put forth by the prospective adoptive parents, however, would essentially have us overrule *Deveraux’ Adoption*—but they have

---

<sup>8</sup>The majority is correct that Governmental Immunity Act cases and administrative exhaustion cases involve ripeness, which “fits comfortably within the traditional notion of justiciability.” *Infra* ¶ 145. I agree that ripeness is an appropriate jurisdictional issue, and it applies directly to this case because until parental consent is obtained, the adoption case is unripe. *See infra* ¶ 27.

not briefed this argument and, in any case, I see no reason to do so.

¶ 27 The rationale behind the jurisdictional necessity of parental consent in adoption proceedings is based not, as the majority asserts, in “the availability of a particular form of judicial relief,” *infra* ¶ 130, but in justiciability, because, in the eyes of the law, no child has been made available for adoption. Put another way, the lack of parental consent to an adoption makes the case unripe. *See Mendive v. Third Judicial Dist. Court in & for Lander Cty.*, 253 P.2d 884, 890 (Nev. 1953) (stating that before district court accepts guardian’s consent, “it would definitely appear that the further jurisdiction of the . . . district court over the . . . adoption proceeding would be futile and unavailing; that its present provisional jurisdiction could never ripen into a jurisdiction to make a final order permitting the adoption, dependent as such order would be upon the consent of the guardian”); *In re St. Vincent’s Servs., Inc.*, 841 N.Y.S.2d 834, 844 (Fam. Ct. 2007) (holding that “the issue of adoption ripens into a justiciable issue” only after parents’ rights have been validly terminated); *In re Adoption of G.T.V.*, No. 11AP-617, 2011-Ohio-5367, 2011 WL 4921672, at \*1 (Ohio Ct. App. Oct. 18, 2011) (stating that adoption petition had been dismissed as unripe where father’s consent was not obtained).

¶ 28 Furthermore, by stating that there is no child available for adoption, I do not mean, as the majority suggests, that the Child is not “a real child with a real interest in these proceedings.” *Infra* ¶ 152. The deli-

cate and difficult nature of undoing error in an adoption proceeding is not lost on anyone. But the existence of a real child before the court does not mean the adoption case is ripe any more than the existence of a real tort before the court necessarily means that a case under the Governmental Immunity Act is ripe. Both require a prerequisite before the court is authorized to hear the case. In the adoption context, that prerequisite is parental consent, a traditional limit on justiciability. *See infra* ¶ 30 n.10. In short, district courts have no authority to place a child for adoption without the consent of the biological parents, and the prospective adoptive parents' reliance on the district court's error does not change the state of our law.

¶ 29 In the majority's view, this application of justiciability principles will lead to a number of outcomes that will chip away at our longstanding law of jurisdiction. The majority's concerns have no basis. Consent as a jurisdictional prerequisite to adoption is well established in this country, and none of the evils the majority predicts have befallen the courts that have recognized as much. *See infra* ¶ 130 & n.14 (listing cases in which courts around the country have been successful in "rebuff[ing] attempts by litigants to recast merits arguments as issues of subject-matter jurisdiction"). To the contrary, courts have easily made distinctions between the jurisdictional implications of consent and general statutory requirements. *See, e.g., In re Bullock*, 146 S.W.3d 783, 788 (Tex. App. 2004) (holding that despite the fact that a valid termination order is a jurisdictional prerequisite, "not all statutory prerequisites to filing suit are jurisdictional"); *In re Harshey*, 318 N.E.2d 544, 548-49

(Ohio Ct. App. 1974) (holding that despite statutory language requiring both parental and agency consent for child’s adoption, lack of parental consent deprives a court of jurisdiction but lack of agency consent does not). Despite its language about “opening the door” and “sow[ing] the seeds,” *infra* ¶ 122, the majority points to no situation in which a party would be able to use my opinion to ask a court to improperly expand subject matter jurisdiction to any statutory requirement. The majority may fear that litigants will attempt to stretch precedent to win cases—as often happens, in any matter—but it has offered no explanation for why it thinks Utah courts, unlike all the other courts that have not been persuaded by those efforts, will be lured into inappropriately extending our subject matter jurisdiction law. The majority raises several hyperbolic “slippery slope” arguments—e.g., warning of “chaos and unpredictability for years to come,” *infra* ¶ 100, and that “[a]ny and all ‘case-specific procedural facts’ would be eligible for classification as subject-matter jurisdictional,” making the possibilities “endless” for courts to misinterpret our holding, *infra* ¶ 150. In doing so, rather than taking on the actual parameters of our opinion, the majority “tilts at a windmill of its own invention.” *Lee v. Kemna*, 534 U.S. 362, 385 n.15 (2002). In the majority’s view, the principles of ripeness and the case law of our court and the majority of other jurisdictions “rest[] on no settled legal principle,” dooming our lower courts to hopeless confusion. *Infra* ¶ 150 n.28. But I have faith in our lower courts’ ability to apply justiciability principles and our precedent, thereby preventing a situation in which “whenever . . . a defect [in a statutory prerequisite] was found, the

subject-matter jurisdiction of the adoption court would be in jeopardy.” *Infra* ¶ 149. Because I unambiguously limit my opinion to the jurisdictional implications of parental consent in adoption proceedings, I am confident that we can avoid a Pandora’s box of subject matter jurisdictional evils.<sup>9</sup>

¶ 30 And as noted above, our holding in *Deveraux’ Adoption* that invalid consent deprives the district court of subject matter jurisdiction is consistent with the great majority of states’ views on the issue; the majority’s assertion that consent is “a mere

---

<sup>9</sup>The majority also laments that recognizing the subject matter jurisdictional nature of consent in an adoption proceeding will mean that district courts will be forced to carefully review adoption proceedings to ensure that they are error-free. *Infra* ¶ 149. I cannot conceive of how this is a problem. We have encouraged, and continue to encourage, district courts to tread carefully “in this highly sensitive area of child adoption.” *In re Adoption of W.A.T.*, 808 P.2d 1083, 1085 (Utah 1991). This is particularly important in the ICWA context, where state courts’ being too quick to remove Indian children from their families “is precisely one of the evils at which the ICWA was aimed.” *In re Adoption of Holloway*, 732 P.2d 962, 969 (Utah 1986); *see also* 25 U.S.C. § 1901(4)-(5) (“Congress finds . . . that an alarmingly high percentage of Indian families are broken up by the removal, often unwarranted, of their children from them by nontribal public and private agencies and that an alarmingly high percentage of such children are placed in non-Indian foster and adoptive homes and institutions; and . . . that the States, exercising their recognized jurisdiction over Indian child custody proceedings through administrative and judicial bodies, have often failed to recognize the essential tribal relations of Indian people and the cultural and social standards prevailing in Indian communities and families.”).

legal prerequisite to the issuance of an [adoption] order,” *infra* ¶ 121, flies in the face of holding after holding.<sup>10</sup>

---

<sup>10</sup> See, e.g., *L.T. v. W.L.*, 159 So. 3d 1289, 1291 (Ala. Civ. App. 2014) (“When a required valid consent is not obtained, the probate court lacks jurisdiction to enter an adoption judgment.”); *Westerlund v. Croaff*, 198 P.2d 842, 845 (Ariz. 1948) (“[C]onsent in writing of the living natural parents, or its statutory equivalent, is a jurisdictional prerequisite to a valid adoption.”); *Arnold v. Howell*, 219 P.2d 854, 858 (Cal. Dist. Ct. App. 1950) (“Consent lies at the foundation of statutes of adoption . . . . With certain statutory exceptions, consent to an adoption is considered a jurisdictional prerequisite.” (citation omitted)); *In re I.H.H.-L.*, 251 P.3d 651, 657 (Kan. Ct. App. 2011) (“[Where] there is no consent from any statutorily authorized person . . . . the district court did not have jurisdiction over the petition for adoption and should have dismissed the case.” (citation omitted)); *G.M.D. v. M.D.*, 610 S.W.2d 305, 307 (Mo. Ct. App. 1980) (“[I]n the absence of consent the court lacks jurisdiction to proceed.”); *In re Jackson*, 28 P.2d 125, 129 (Nev. 1934) (Because “consent lies at the foundation of adoption statutes . . . . [t]he order of adoption in this case was void because [it was] made without the consent of [the father].”); *In re Ralph*, 710 N.Y.S.2d 500, 503 (App. Div. 2000) (“The court lacks jurisdiction to act upon incomplete adoption applications[.]”); *In re Holder*, 10 S.E.2d 620, 622 (N.C. 1940) (“[N]either parent . . . gave consent to the adoption in the manner contemplated by the statute . . . . This . . . is held to be essential to jurisdiction of the subject matter.” (citation omitted)); *McGinty v. Jewish Children’s Bureau*, 545 N.E.2d 1272, 1274 (Ohio 1989) (per curiam) (“[P]arental consent to an adoption order is the jurisdictional prerequisite which, if absent, allows the order to be attacked as void . . . .”); *Adoption of Robin*, 571 P.2d 850, 856 (Okla. 1977) (“It is fundamental that notice and parental consent are jurisdictional prerequisites to the adoption of a legitimate child. . . . [and] [a]n adoption granted without parental consent is void . . . .” (citations omitted)); *Hughes v. Aetna Cas. & Sur. Co.*, 383 P.2d 55, 60 (Or. 1963) (“Consent to an adoption by parents or guardian or other person *in loco parentis* is jurisdictional, except where the statute does



¶ 31 For example, in a case with similar facts to this one, a mother lied to an adoption agency about the identity of the father of the two children she wanted to place for adoption and the county court thus never obtained consent from the biological father. *In re Adoption of Kassandra B.*, 540 N.W.2d 554, 556 (Neb. 1995). The Nebraska Supreme Court, noting that “[c]hildren are not legally free for adoption unless both biological parents consent or one of the statutory exceptions to the need for their consent has been met,” held that the lower court lacked subject matter jurisdiction because the father’s consent was never obtained. *Id.* at 560. The order terminating parental rights was therefore void. *Id.*

¶ 32 And where a technical defect arose involving the witnesses to the birth mother’s signing of a consent form for adoption, the South Carolina Supreme Court rejected the notion that substantial compliance with the statutory requirements was sufficient. *Brown*, 766 S.E.2d at 379. The court noted that “statutory formalities [regarding consent or relinquishment forms] have heightened relevance and importance” because they “are the only clear line separating a biological parent’s rights with respect to the child prior to the adoption, from the finality and ir-

---

not require it.”); *In re Adoption of List*, 211 A.2d 870, 873 (Pa. 1965) (“[N]otice to a natural parent of the adoption proceedings and the consent of a natural parent, where necessary, are jurisdictional prerequisites in an adoption proceeding . . . .”); *In re JWT*, 104 P.3d 93, 94 (Wyo. 2005) (“But here, the appropriate documentation never having been filed, the district court did not obtain jurisdiction to hear the adoption.”).

revocability resulting from the execution of the formalities.” *Id.* at 380. And because “[c]onsent lies at the foundation of the adoption process,” the lack of valid consent from the birth mother meant any adoption decree would be invalid. *Id.* at 378 (citation omitted).<sup>11</sup>

---

<sup>11</sup> A handful of cases have suggested that the rule is different. For example, the Nevada Supreme Court held in a conclusory footnote that lack of consent made adoption proceedings merely voidable under 25 U.S.C. section 1914, based entirely on the fear that “a challenge made years after the adoption was finalized and untimely under state law might result in a holding that was detrimental to the best interests of the Native American child that the ICWA was designed to protect.” *In re Petition of Phillip A.C.*, 149 P.3d 51, 60 n.44 (Nev. 2006). Similarly, the Alaska Supreme Court held that federal law did not force the conclusion that “invalid consents under § 1913 are void as a matter of law,” reasoning that otherwise decrees stemming from invalid consents would not be subject to state statutes of limitations. *In re Adoption of T.N.F.*, 781 P.2d 973, 979 (Alaska 1989).

But we need not reach the issue of how this court would decide a case where the adoption had already been finalized. Utah law provides a limitation on the time period in which to contest an adoption. UTAH CODE § 78B-6-133(7)(b) (“No person may contest an adoption after one year from the day on which the final decree of adoption is entered.”). Because the court has not entered a final adoption decree, we do not need to decide whether this statute would bar a parent from contesting an adoption more than one year after the final adoption decree where the underlying proceeding was void for want of jurisdiction. *Cf. In re Estate of Willey*, 2016 UT 53, ¶ 16, 391 P.3d 171 (declining to reach issue of “whether all claims that judgments are void under rule 60(b)(4) [of the Utah Rules of Civil Procedure] are subject to the reasonable time limit imposed by rule 60(c)” because “the parties do not adequately brief this issue, because other jurisdictions are split on this issue, and because resolution of this issue is not necessary to the disposition of this case”). However,

¶ 33 The majority attacks these cases on several grounds, none of which is persuasive. First, the majority argues that because these cases involve challenges to the validity of consent made by the birth parent, “they tell us nothing useful about . . . whether a failure of consent is a *subject-matter jurisdictional* defect that can be raised by the court *sua sponte*.” *Infra* ¶ 134. Of course, there are cases in which the court has raised the issue *sua sponte*. See, e.g., *In re I.H.H-L.*, 251 P.3d 651, 653 (Kan. Ct. App. 2011) (“Neither party questioned the district court’s jurisdiction to conduct the [termination of parental rights] proceedings that led to this appeal. On its own motion, however, this court questioned that jurisdiction and sought additional briefing from the parties addressing the jurisdictional questions. An appellate court has a duty to question jurisdiction on its own initiative.”); *In re Adoption of L.D.S.*, 155 P.3d at 8 (“The jurisdictional issue [of whether the child was eligible for adoption without the valid consent of the biological parents] was raised *sua sponte* by this Court.”). And in any case, no court has relied on the dissent’s distinction, as parties are also free to raise subject matter jurisdiction concerns. See *Johnson*, 2010 UT 28, ¶ 10, 234 P.3d 1100 (stating that “parties

---

I note that other courts have, under certain circumstances, applied similar statutes in such a manner. See *Hogue v. Olympic Bank*, 708 P.2d 605, 608, 611 (Or. Ct. App. 1985) (en banc) (holding that one-year statute of limitations barred challenge to void adoption judgment where mother knew of adoption within statutory time period but did not act). But see *Hughes*, 383 P.2d at 66 (holding that statute did not bar challenge to void adoption judgment where applying statute of limitations would interfere with vested property rights).

can raise subject matter jurisdiction at any time during a proceeding”). We are obligated to raise subject matter jurisdictional issues when they appear in a case before us, and there is no authority for the assertion that we may not do so if the facts of other cases did not require other courts to do the same.

¶ 34 The majority also points out that some adoption cases have personal jurisdiction defects due to lack of notice to the biological father. *See infra* ¶ 135 & n.18. But the fact that lack of notice often is intertwined with lack of consent does not mean that the issue is one solely of personal jurisdiction. A court may lack both personal jurisdiction and subject matter jurisdiction, and the dissent’s attempt to distinguish cases in which a lack of consent stemmed from failure to give notice is unavailing.

¶ 35 Additionally, the majority harbors “suspicion” of the cases we cite for the proposition that consent is a jurisdictional prerequisite because it thinks that many of them are from a “bygone era”—a time before courts focused on the best interests of the child. *Infra* ¶¶ 138-39. But courts across the country have continually and recently restated this proposition. Requiring parents to validly consent to termination of their parental rights before the court may assert jurisdiction over their children is not at all inconsistent with the current recognition in Utah and many other states that “the best interests of the child are paramount.” *Infra* ¶ 139. Indeed, numerous courts with

statutory schemes that, like ours,<sup>12</sup> recognize the importance of the best interests of the child hold that consent is a jurisdictional requirement for adoption. *See C.T. v. J.S.*, 951 P.2d 1199, 1200 (Alaska 1998) (“The only question is whether the trial court permissibly circumvented the consent requirement . . . . If not, then the adoption decree is void for lack of subject matter jurisdiction[.]”);<sup>13</sup> *Brown*, 766 S.E.2d at 378 (“Consent lies at the foundation of the adoption process[.]” (citation omitted));<sup>14</sup> *In re Adoption of L.D.S.*, 155 P.3d at 8 (“[T]he best interests of the child can be served in no legitimate manner except in obedience to the policies and procedures mandated by law.”).<sup>15</sup> In any case, the best interests of a child are not furthered by placing the child for adoption without parental consent. *See In re S.L.G.*, 110 A.3d 1275, 1285 (D.C. 2015) (“Although ‘the paramount consideration’ in determining whether to terminate parental rights is the best interest of the child, our case law recognizes that the [termination of parental rights]

---

<sup>12</sup> UTAH CODE § 78B-6-102(1) (“It is the intent and desire of the Legislature that in every adoption the best interest of the child should govern and be of foremost concern in the court’s determination.”).

<sup>13</sup> ALASKA STAT. § 25.23.005 (The adoption “chapter shall be liberally construed to the end that the best interests of adopted children are promoted.”).

<sup>14</sup> S.C. CODE § 63-9-20 (“[W]hen the interests of a child and an adult are in conflict, the conflict must be resolved in favor of the child.”).

<sup>15</sup> OKLA. STAT. tit. 10, § 7501-1.2(A)(1) (stating that one purpose of the Oklahoma Adoption Code is to “[e]nsure and promote the best interests of the child in adoptions”).

factors must be applied in accordance with ‘the presumption that the child’s best interest will be served by placing the child with his natural parent, provided the parent has not been proven unfit.’” (citation omitted)); *In re Adoption of N.L.B.*, 212 S.W.3d 123, 128 (Mo. 2007) (en banc) (stating that statutorily required consideration of “the welfare of the person sought to be adopted . . . is informed by the fundamental proposition and presumption that maintaining the natural parent-child relationship is in the best interests of the child”); *In re Adoption of L.D.S.*, 155 P.3d at 9 (“The lesson of this matter is that the interests of the child and ultimately all concerned in matters regarding parental rights can be adequately served only through scrupulous adherence to the statutory scheme found in the Adoption Code.”).

¶ 36 Having explained why valid consent is a subject matter jurisdictional prerequisite for an adoption proceeding, I now turn to whether Birth Mother consented to the termination of her parental rights. I would hold that her consent was not timely under ICWA and therefore invalid.

### *B. Birth Mother’s Consent Was Invalid*

¶ 37 ICWA lays out a series of requirements for the termination of parental rights, including that “[a]ny consent given prior to, or within ten days after, birth of the Indian child shall not be valid.” 25 U.S.C. § 1913(a). Because the Child is an Indian child and therefore ICWA applies to these proceedings, the

question is whether Birth Mother’s consent was timely given under this section.

¶ 38 That Birth Mother’s consent did not comply with ICWA’s timing requirements is undeniable, as both times she attempted to consent were “within ten days after[] birth of the Indian child.” *Id.* The Child was born at 12:14 p.m. on [birthdate], and Birth Mother attempted to consent for the first time on [date redacted], 2014. Both parties agree that this consent was invalid. Birth Mother again attempted to consent at 1:29 p.m. on [date redacted], and the prospective adoptive parents argue that this attempt was valid—even though it did not occur more than ten days after the Child’s birth—because it occurred more than ten twenty-four-hour periods after the Child’s birth. This argument is flat wrong.

¶ 39 When interpreting a statute, “our primary goal is to evince the true intent and purpose” of the legislative body. *Marion Energy, Inc. v. KFJ Ranch P’ship*, 2011 UT 50, ¶ 14, 267 P.3d 863 (citation omitted). The best evidence of legislative intent is “the plain and ordinary meaning of the statute’s terms.” *Rent-A-Center W., Inc. v. Utah State Tax Comm’n*, 2016 UT 1, ¶ 13, 367 P.3d 989. We often look to dictionary definitions as a “starting point” to determine the plain and ordinary meaning. *Nichols v. Jacobsen Constr. Co.*, 2016 UT 19, ¶ 17, 374 P.3d 3 (citation omitted); *State v. Canton*, 2013 UT 44, ¶ 13, 308 P.3d 517 (“In determining the ordinary meaning of nontechnical terms of a statute, our ‘starting point’ is the dictionary.” (citation omitted)).

¶ 40 The prospective adoptive parents purport to apply a plain language analysis by looking to *Black's Law Dictionary*, which, around the time ICWA was passed, defined “day” as “[a] period of time consisting of twenty-four hours and including the solar day and the night.” *Day*, BLACK'S LAW DICTIONARY (5th ed. 1979). Under the prospective adoptive parents' approach, ICWA's timing requirement would be satisfied if consent was given any time after 240 hours of the child's birth.

¶ 41 But the prospective adoptive parents may not cherry-pick a dictionary definition and call it a plain language analysis. I note that most definitions refer to a twenty-four-hour period with respect to the time from midnight to midnight. *E.g.*, *Day*, WEBSTER'S NEW COLLEGIATE DICTIONARY (1973) (“the mean solar day of 24 hours beginning at mean midnight”); *Day*, RANDOM HOUSE COLLEGE DICTIONARY (revised ed. 1984) (“Also called *civil day*. a division of time equal to 24 hours but reckoned from one midnight to the next”); *Day*, AMERICAN HERITAGE DICTIONARY (5th ed. 2011) (“The 24-hour period during which the earth completes one rotation on its axis, traditionally measured from midnight to midnight.”). This definition is compatible with the notion that we do not begin counting the days since the Child's birth based on the hour and minute he was born, but rather by the midnight-to-midnight metric generally used. *See, e.g.*, *Reisbeck v. HCA Health Servs. of Utah, Inc.*, 2000 UT 48, ¶ 16 n.4, 2 P.3d 447 (noting that rule 22 of the Utah Rules of Appellate Procedure's deadline of days was meant to be calculated according to calendar days); *see also State v. Sheets*, 338 N.W.2d 886, 886-



87 (Iowa 1983) (“The general rule is that when the word ‘day’ is used it means calendar day which includes the entire day from midnight to midnight . . . . We find no language in the [45-day statutory requirement] that indicates an intention to measure the time twenty-four hours from a given event.” (citations omitted)); *In re Janklow*, 589 N.W.2d 624, 626 (S.D. 1999) (“A ‘day,’ in this sense, begins at 12 o’clock midnight, and extends through 24 hours to the next 12 o’clock midnight.” (citation omitted)); *Troxell v. Rainier Pub. Sch. Dist. No. 307*, 111 P.3d 1173, 1176-77 (Wash. 2005) (citing *Webster’s Dictionary* in holding that the plain language of a statute required defining day as a twenty-four-hour period beginning at midnight). The prospective adoptive parents’ formalism has no place in this area of the law, as their method of tracking time would require district courts to track unique filing deadlines for each individual litigant—3:24 p.m. for litigant A, 5 p.m. for litigant B, and so on. *See Troxell*, 111 P.3d at 1177 n.4 (noting “absurd consequences” of “computation based on the precise timing of an act” including that “parties would have to attend to the precise hour, minute, and second of the filing” at issue (citation omitted)). I cannot see how Congress could have intended this result for counting time periods for purposes of ICWA.

¶ 42 This plain language interpretation of “day” as the time from midnight to midnight also meshes with the method for computing time outlined in the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure and its Utah counterpart, which also count in terms of days, not hours. FED. R. CIV. P. 6(a) (count in days “[w]hen the period is stated in days” and count in hours only “[w]hen the

period is stated in hours”); UTAH R. CIV. P. 6(a) (same). This method of counting days applies in a variety of settings. FED. R. CIV. P. 6(a) (This rule applies “in computing any time period . . . in any statute that does not specify a method of computing time.”); UTAH R. CIV. P. 6(a) (same); see *Gilroy v. Lowe*, 626 P.2d 469, 471 (Utah 1981) (stating that the “method of computing time periods relating to acts provided for by law is set out in Rule 6(a) [of the] Utah Rules of Civil Procedure” and requires counting by calendar days); see also *LeGras v. AETNA Life Ins. Co.*, 786 F.3d 1233, 1237-38 (9th Cir. 2015) (“We have consistently applied Rule 6 [of the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure] when interpreting time periods in various statutory contexts.”); *Edwards v. Bay State Milling Co.*, 519 F. App’x 746, 748 n.3 (3d Cir. 2013) (noting that rule 6 of the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure “applies to any statute that does not specify a method of computing time” (internal quotation marks omitted)). Indeed, we have applied rule 6 of the Utah Rules of Civil Procedure to extend the waiting period for a putative father to file a paternity petition if the birth of the child falls on a holiday or weekend. *Thurnwald v. A.E.*, 2007 UT 38, ¶ 4, 163 P.3d 623, *abrogated on other grounds by* *In re Adoption of J.S.*, 2014 UT 51, 358 P.3d 1009.

¶ 43 The prospective adoptive parents’ interpretation contorts the plain language of ICWA—had Congress intended to count by hours, it would have done so, as many state legislatures have done. See UTAH CODE § 78B-6-125(1) (“A birth mother may not consent to the adoption of her child or relinquish control or custody of her child until at least 24 hours after the

birth of her child.”); *see also* IOWA CODE § 600A.4(2)(g), (4) (requiring a release of custody to be signed “not less than seventy-two hours after the birth of the child” and revocation of consent “within ninety-six hours of the time such parent signed a release of custody”); NEV. REV. STAT. § 127.070(1) (“All releases for and consents to adoption executed in this state by the mother before the birth of a child or within 72 hours after the birth of a child are invalid.”). But ICWA’s language is unambiguous in requiring a waiting period in terms of days, and the argument that the waiting period is really 240 hours is demonstrably wrong.

¶ 44 Because Birth Mother gave consent before midnight on the tenth day after the Child’s birth, she gave consent “within ten days after” the Child’s birth and her consent is therefore invalid.<sup>16</sup> 25 U.S.C. § 1913(a); *see In re Adoption of C.D.K.*, 629 F. Supp. 2d 1258, 1261, 1263 (D. Utah 2009) (invalidating a mother’s consent to termination of her parental rights because the relinquishment hearing happened

---

<sup>16</sup> The majority takes the position that the action is merely voidable because the phrase “may petition” in section 1914 “suggests that unless a party affirmatively challenges a proceeding’s compliance with ICWA section 1913, the consent and resulting termination order are valid.” *Infra* ¶ 117. I reject this attempt to pit sections 1914 and 1913’s protections against each other. Section 1914 is a mechanism for bringing voidness to the attention of a court; it does not negate section 1913’s language about untimely consent “not be[ing] valid.” The majority’s contrary interpretation contravenes our principle of interpreting statutes “in harmony with other provisions in the same statute and with other statutes under the same and related chapters.” *Sill v. Hart*, 2007 UT 45, ¶ 7, 162 P.3d 1099 (citation omitted).

within ten days of the child's birth). This, in my view, deprived the district court of subject matter jurisdiction, and I now turn to whether Birth Father had the right to raise the issue of the underlying subject matter jurisdictional defect.

## II. BIRTH FATHER HAS THE LEGAL RIGHT TO CHALLENGE THE VALIDITY OF BIRTH MOTHER'S CONSENT AND THE DISTRICT COURT'S SUBJECT MATTER JURISDICTION

¶ 45 Following Birth Mother's invalid consent, Birth Father appealed the district court's denial of his motion to intervene. The district court denied Birth Father's motion to intervene because it held that he had not established paternity before Birth Mother gave her consent, as required by Utah Code section 78B-6-121(3). Although I believe Birth Mother's consent was invalid and the district court lacked subject matter jurisdiction to proceed with the adoption, these issues are before us only if Birth Father can properly challenge them. I would hold that Birth Father can do so, as he enjoys both traditional standing under Utah standing law and a statutory right as a parent under 25 U.S.C. section 1914 to raise Birth Mother's invalid consent and the district court's lack of subject matter jurisdiction to go forward with the adoption.

### *A. Birth Father Has Standing Under Our Traditional Test*

¶ 46 Before a court may make a child available for adoption, it must terminate the parental rights of the biological parents. The order terminating Birth

Mother’s parental rights is, as Justice Lee correctly notes, an appealable order. *Infra* ¶ 98. But as a prerequisite to the adoption order—which has not been finalized in this case—it is an appealable order within an existing case in which Birth Father’s rights are still very much at issue.<sup>17</sup> In the unique context

---

<sup>17</sup>The majority chides me for “cit[ing] no authority for the power to revisit a final order in a collateral termination proceeding not challenged by any of the parties at any stage of these proceedings.” *Infra* ¶ 104. But the order here was not actually collateral, as both the termination and consent orders all took place within the same adoption proceeding, which is among the rare cases in which a final, appealable order affects remaining rights in such a way that we do not view it as collateral. *Cf. State v. Mooers & Becker*, 2017 UT 36, ¶ 17, P.3d (noting that “orders of complete restitution, though technically entered on the civil docket, flow entirely from the criminal cases that give rise to them; they are not separate civil cases with a life outside of the criminal case”); *id.* ¶ 19 n.4 (noting that where a district court alters the amount of complete restitution on appeal, that may form the basis for the district court on remand to also alter the amount of court-ordered restitution, even where the order of court-ordered restitution was not appealed). To call Birth Father’s action “collateral” similarly ignores the reality of how adoption orders are intertwined. And because Birth Father’s rights were directly affected by an order within the existing adoption case, his appeal properly falls within the time period of “the pendency of an action,” during which we have a responsibility to *sua sponte* raise subject matter jurisdictional issues. *See infra* ¶ 104.

The majority also cites two cases in support of its assertion that state timelines bar Birth Father from challenging the order terminating Mother’s rights because “[w]here, as here, a district court expressly holds that its order complies with ICWA requirements, the courts have held that the time to challenge that determination under section 1914 expires upon the running of the time for an appeal.” *Infra* ¶ 119. But our holding in the first case,

of adoption proceedings, Birth Father's rights are inextricably tied to the order terminating Birth Mother's rights, as that order purported to terminate his rights as a biological parent.<sup>18</sup> Consequently, I

---

*In re Adoption of A.B.*, 2010 UT 55, 245 P.3d 711, applies only to individuals who have the ability to file an appeal. *See id.* ¶ 13. But in this case, Birth Father was not a party at the time of Birth Mother's untimely consent and therefore had no ability to appeal the relevant order. And the second case involves a question of res judicata and the Full Faith and Credit Clause, neither of which is applicable here. *See Kiowa Tribe of Okla. v. Lewis*, 777 F.2d 587, 592 (10th Cir. 1985).

<sup>18</sup>The majority posits that Birth Father "accepted the validity of the consent order" until this court raised the issue, and concludes that he thus waived the issue. *Infra* ¶ 98 n.1. But whether Birth Father, the prospective adoptive parents, or the district court miscounted the days from the Child's birth does not change the fact that the issue goes to subject matter jurisdiction and is properly raised by the court. *In re Adoption of Baby E.Z.*, 2011 UT 38, ¶ 25, 266 P.3d 702 ("Because subject matter jurisdiction goes to the heart of a court's authority to hear a case, it is not subject to waiver and may be raised at any time, even if first raised on appeal." (citation omitted)); *Barnard v. Wassermann*, 855 P.2d 243, 248 (Utah 1993) ("This court has made clear that challenges to subject matter jurisdiction may be raised at any time and cannot be waived by the parties."). And I reject the majority's assertion that applying our *sua sponte* duties to this case "smacks of paternalism." *Infra* ¶ 120. That charge essentially boils down to an attack on ICWA's special protections for Indian children, parents, and tribes. If anything, the majority's suggestion that state courts should turn their back to these problems at the risk of being paternalistic smacks of the kind of disregard of Indian welfare that caused Congress to enact ICWA in the first place. *See Miss. Band of Choctaw Indians v. Holyfield*, 490 U.S. 30, 44-45 (1989) ("It is clear from the very text of the ICWA, not to mention its legislative history and the hearings that led to its enactment, that Congress was concerned with the rights of Indian families and Indian communities vis-à-vis state authorities.").

conclude that Birth Father has standing to raise the defect in Birth Mother's consent and the resultant failure of subject matter jurisdiction.

¶ 47 Courts of this state employ a three-step inquiry in assessing traditional standing: (1) “the party must assert that it has been or will be adversely affected by the [challenged] actions”; (2) “the party must allege a causal relationship between the injury to the party, the [challenged] actions and the relief requested”; and (3) “the relief requested must be substantially likely to redress the injury claimed.” *Utah Chapter of the Sierra Club v. Utah Air Quality Bd.*, 2006 UT 74, ¶ 19, 148 P.3d 960 (alterations in original) (internal quotation marks omitted). Birth Father easily satisfies all three parts of this test.

¶ 48 First, Birth Father is undeniably adversely affected by Birth Mother's invalid consent and the dependent order terminating her rights. Indeed, absent the termination order, Birth Father would be a “parent” under ICWA and entitled to intervene in this action even under the most grudging of standards. But as it now stands, Birth Mother's invalid consent cut off Birth Father's rights to his own child. That this state of affairs adversely affected Birth Father is beyond peradventure. See *In re J.P.*, 648 P.2d 1364, 1373 (Utah 1982) (“The rights inherent in family relationships—husband-wife, parent-child, and sibling—are the most obvious examples of rights retained by the people. They are ‘natural,’ ‘intrinsic,’ or ‘prior’ in the sense that our Constitutions presuppose them. . . . Blackstone deemed ‘the most universal relation in nature . . . (to be) that between parent and

child.” (citations omitted)). Second, Birth Father can establish a causal relationship between the challenged action and the adverse effect: Birth Mother’s invalid consent and the subsequent order terminating her rights led directly to the district court placing the Child for adoption. And finally, the relief requested—Birth Father’s opportunity to intervene and assert his parental rights—will be a direct consequence of recognizing the invalidity of Birth Mother’s rights.

### *B. Birth Father Is a Parent Under ICWA*

¶ 49 Section 1914 of ICWA allows a parent to petition a court to invalidate an action terminating parental rights that violated any provision of sections 1911, 1912, and 1913 of ICWA.<sup>19</sup> We hold that Birth Father meets ICWA’s definition of a “parent” because he has acknowledged paternity.

¶ 50 “Pursuant to general principles of statutory interpretation, [w]e . . . look first to the . . . plain language [of ICWA], recognizing that our primary goal

---

<sup>19</sup>Section 1914 reads in full:

Any Indian child who is the subject of any action for foster care placement or termination of parental rights under State law, any parent or Indian custodian from whose custody such child was removed, and the Indian child’s tribe may petition any court of competent jurisdiction to invalidate such action upon a showing that such action violated any provision of sections 1911, 1912, and 1913 of this title.

25 U.S.C. § 1914. We address the language about removal from custody below. *Infra* ¶¶ 78-84.



is to give effect to [congressional] intent in light of the purpose the statute was meant to achieve.” *In re Kunz*, 2004 UT 71, ¶ 8, 99 P.3d 793 (first three alterations in original) (internal quotation marks omitted). We consider it obvious that the plain language does not fully answer the question of what is required for an unmarried biological father to be considered a parent for purposes of ICWA.<sup>20</sup> ICWA defines “parent” as “any biological parent or parents of an Indian child” but specifically excludes “the unwed father where paternity has not been acknowledged or established.” 25 U.S.C. § 1903(9). ICWA does not, however, define what actions the unmarried father has to take to acknowledge or establish paternity and also does not specify the timing. Because of the lack of a definition, we look instead to the plain meaning of the terms “acknowledge” and “establish.” We conclude that the plain meaning of the terms is so broad that

---

<sup>20</sup> The dissent misinterprets this sentence, stating that we “find[] it ‘obvious that the plain language’ of ICWA does not dictate the application of state law standards of paternity.” *Infra* ¶ 178. The dissent goes further to claim that we “base[] that conclusion on [our] sense of Congress’s ‘purpose’ in enacting ICWA, and on analysis in *Mississippi Band of Choctaw Indians v. Holyfield*, 490 U.S. 30 (1989), that [we] view[] as supportive of [our] holding.” *Infra* ¶ 178. However, our conclusion that the plain language does not fully answer the question of what is required for an unmarried biological father to be considered a parent under ICWA is not so narrowly moored. Our conclusion is further supported by the language of, among other provisions, 25 U.S.C. section 1903(9), where “parent” is defined, providing that an unmarried biological father is a parent only if he has “acknowledged or established” paternity, but with no indication of what actions are required to acknowledge or establish paternity and no specification regarding timing.

it offers little guidance, so we then address the question of whether the procedures and timing for acknowledging or establishing paternity are defined by state law or are subject to a tribal or federal standard.

¶ 51 The district court determined that “Congress intended for ICWA to defer to state and/or tribal law standards for establishing paternity” and that Birth Father failed to comply with Utah or South Dakota requirements for establishing paternity. We disagree. Instead, we hold that Congress intended that a federal standard apply. We also hold that Birth Father’s actions were timely and sufficient to acknowledge paternity under ICWA.

#### 1. Interpreting “Acknowledge” and “Establish” Requires a Plain Meaning Approach

¶ 52 Because the terms “acknowledge” and “establish” are not defined in the statute, we turn first to dictionary definitions for guidance. The first definition for “acknowledge” in *Black’s Law Dictionary* is “[t]o recognize (something) as being factual or valid.” *Acknowledge*, BLACK’S LAW DICTIONARY (10th ed. 2014). The second definition for “acknowledge” specifically gives “acknowledge paternity of the child” as an example; it reads, “[t]o show that one accepts responsibility for.” *Id.* The legal definition of “acknowledge” in *Merriam-Webster’s* online dictionary includes a variant with a similar example (“will *acknowledge* the child as his”) and defines “acknowledge” as “to admit paternity of.” *Acknowledge*, MERRIAM-WEBSTER, available at <https://perma.cc/HMQ9-MHP8>. Other definitions of “acknowledge” in *Merriam-Webster’s* online dictionary include “to recognize as genuine or

valid.” *Id.* Clearly, “acknowledge” is a broad term and little guidance is found in its meaning as to how to apply it. For example, while acknowledging paternity of a child can mean “show[ing] that one accepts responsibility for” the child, no specific actions are suggested by that term or its definition. *Acknowledge*, BLACK’S LAW DICTIONARY (10th ed. 2014). Incidentally, *Black’s Law Dictionary* defines a “formal acknowledgment” as “[a] father’s recognition of a child as his own by a formal, written declaration that meets a state’s requirements for execution, typically by signing in the presence of two witnesses.” *Acknowledgement*, BLACK’S LAW DICTIONARY (10th ed. 2014). An “informal acknowledgment,” on the other hand, is “[a] father’s recognition of a child as his own not by a written declaration but by receiving the child into his family or supporting the child and otherwise treating the child as his own offspring.” *Id.* The dictionary definitions thus provide for acknowledgment under both state rules and other means not tied to state standards, and ICWA does not specify whether it requires formal or informal acknowledgment of paternity. Thus, the dictionary definition alone of “acknowledge” does not answer the question of what ICWA requires of a parent.

¶ 53 “Establish” likewise has a broad meaning under a plain language analysis. *Black’s Law Dictionary* has three definitions of “establish,” only one of which makes sense in the context of establishing paternity: “To prove; to convince.” *Establish*, BLACK’S LAW DICTIONARY (10th ed. 2014). And the most logical definition for this context in *Merriam-Webster’s* online dictionary is “to put beyond doubt.” *Establish*,

MERRIAM-WEBSTER, *available at* <https://perma.cc/9RB2-33WP>. From these definitions, it is obvious that it requires more to “establish” paternity than to “acknowledge” paternity. But what actions are required in order to “prove” paternity or “put [paternity] beyond doubt” is not apparent from the plain meaning of the word. Furthermore, neither the plain meaning of “acknowledge” nor the plain meaning of “establish” suggests anything about the timing of the actions. Theoretically, if we were to rely on a plain meaning of the terms for the actions and timing required, a father could acknowledge or establish paternity many years after the completion of the adoption. Because the terms are so broad and vague and because of the lack of a timing element, dictionary definitions alone are inadequate for determining who is a parent under ICWA.

¶ 54 In light of this roadblock in the plain language analysis, the dissent argues that we should view “acknowledge” and “establish” as terms of art defined by the states. But the dissent belies its own conclusion by asserting, on one hand, that “acknowledge” and “establish” are well-defined terms of art, and on the other, that there are fifty variants of the terms. *Infra* ¶ 170. These are contradictory ideas, and the dissent’s attempt to reconcile them is unavailing.

¶ 55 The dissent’s position takes an erroneous view of the definition of a term of art. A term of art has one established meaning, not fifty. *Term of art*, BLACK’S LAW DICTIONARY (10th ed. 2014) (“A word or phrase having *a* specific, precise meaning in a given specialty, apart from its general meaning in ordinary

contexts.” (emphasis added)); *see McDermott Int’l, Inc. v. Wilander*, 498 U.S. 337, 342 (1991) (“[W]e assume that when a statute uses such a term [of art], Congress intended it to have its established meaning.”); *Dubois v. Madison Paper Co.*, 795 A.2d 696, 699 (Me. 2002) (“The phrase ‘clear and convincing evidence’ is a legal term of art with *a* well-established meaning.” (emphasis added)). The dissent’s insistence that “acknowledge” and “establish” have distinctly defined meanings contradicts the notion that the “long-established” definitions last only as far as the state line.

¶ 56 A term of art may of course have nuanced differences from state to state, but the core meaning must be the same.<sup>21</sup> Contrary to the dissent’s assertion, different states’ interpretations of “acknowledge” and “establish” do not share a common core. As the dissent itself notes, “standards vary widely across the fifty states,” *infra* ¶ 170 n.35, including whether a writing must be signed by the mother for the father to acknowledge paternity. The standard for acknowledging or establishing paternity in Utah is so different from the standard in, for example, New Jersey, that we could not say they share the same common core. *See Bruce L. v. W.E.*, 247 P.3d

---

<sup>21</sup> This underscores why acknowledgement or establishment of paternity is not, as the dissent contends, like a declaration of bankruptcy. *Infra* ¶ 191 n.49. Declaring bankruptcy—as a legal term of art—certainly has different effects than “just say[ing] the word bankruptcy.” *Infra* ¶ 191 n.49. But the dissent ignores that the steps one must take to declare bankruptcy and the legal effects it has are the same in all fifty states. But that is far from the case for acknowledging and establishing paternity.

966, 978-79 (Alaska 2011) (“Under New Jersey law, ‘fil[ing] a written acknowledgement of paternity . . . or initiat[ing] a lawsuit claiming paternity or any other parental rights prior to the final judgment of adoption’ would make an unwed father a parent for ICWA purposes.” (alterations in original) (quoting *In re Adoption of a Child of Indian Heritage*, 543 A.2d 925, 936 (N.J. 1988))).

¶ 57 The contradiction inherent in the dissent’s argument is exposed in its analysis of *Holyfield*. The dissent states that *Holyfield*’s rejection of state-law definitions is “easily distinguishable, as it involved a statutory term (*domicile*) of ‘generally uncontroverted meaning.’” *Infra* ¶ 165 (quoting *Holyfield*, 490 U.S. at 48). This is similar to how—at times—the dissent describes “acknowledge” and “establish” as well. *See infra* ¶ 170 (“First, the words *acknowledgement* and *establishment* of *paternity* are long-established terms of art in state family law.”); *infra* ¶ 170 (“Congress utilized terms with accepted meaning in state family law.”); *infra* ¶ 170 n.35 (“[W]hen ICWA was enacted, ‘acknowledge’ was a term of art that indicated a specific process under state law—*though varying from state to state*.” (emphasis added)). The dissent is attempting to have its cake and eat it too by stating that “acknowledge” and “establish” are both accepted terms of art and have fifty different meanings.

¶ 58 Rather, “acknowledge” and “establish” are properly construed as plain language terms. *Carpenter v. Hawley*, 281 S.E.2d 783, 786 (N.C. Ct. App. 1981) (“Contrary to plaintiff’s assertions, the word

‘acknowledged’ is not a term of art . . . requiring a formal declaration before an authorized official.”); *see also Estate of Griswold*, 24 P.3d 1191, 1197-98 (Cal. 2001) (applying plain language analysis to “acknowledge” in paternity suit); *Blythe v. Ayres*, 31 P. 915, 922 (Cal. 1892) (stating that “[t]he word ‘acknowledge’ has no technical meaning” in the context of paternity proceedings); *State v. Wolfe*, 239 A.2d 509, 512-13 (Conn. 1968) (stating that “acknowledge” in paternity statute “can only be taken in its usual and common meaning which is ‘(t)o own, avow, or admit; to confess; to recognize one’s acts, and assume the responsibility therefor” (citing editions of *Black’s Law Dictionary* and *Webster’s Dictionary*)). A plain language interpretation of “acknowledge” and “establish” furthers ICWA’s purpose by allowing reasonable methods of acknowledging or establishing paternity, and Birth Father’s actions fall plainly within that scope.

## 2. Federal Law Applies to Give Context to the Plain Meaning of the Terms

¶ 59 Having found that a plain language analysis of the terms requires more than the dictionary definitions provide, we now turn to the question of whether the procedures and timing for acknowledging or establishing paternity are defined by state law. We reject the notion that courts should rely on state law to determine whether an unmarried biological father has acknowledged or established paternity under ICWA. Instead, we adopt the reasoning in *Mississippi Band of Choctaw Indians v. Holyfield*, 490 U.S. 30 (1989). In *Holyfield*, the Supreme Court stated that

the purpose of the ICWA gives no reason to believe that Congress intended to rely on state law for the definition of a critical term; quite the contrary. It is clear from the very text of the ICWA, not to mention its legislative history and the hearings that led to its enactment, that Congress was concerned with the rights of Indian families and Indian communities vis-à-vis state authorities.

*Id.* at 44-45. “Parent” is a critical term under ICWA. Whether an individual qualifies as a “parent” determines whether he or she may benefit from the heightened protections for parental rights available under ICWA. There is “no reason to believe that Congress intended to rely on state law for the definition of [this] critical term.” *Id.* at 44. Indeed, we must begin “with the general assumption that in the absence of a plain indication to the contrary, . . . Congress when it enacts a statute is not making the application of the federal act dependent on state law.” *Id.* at 43 (alteration in original) (internal quotation marks omitted). And although “Congress sometimes intends that a statutory term be given content by the application of state law,” this applies only in the context of fleshing out the federal standard—it does not mean the federal standard is replaced with fifty state standards. *Id.*

¶ 60 Additionally, *Holyfield* notes that Congress can and does expressly state when it wants a state or tribal law definition to apply. *Id.* at 47 n.22 (“Where Congress . . . intend[s] that ICWA terms be defined by reference to other than federal law, it state[s] this explicitly.”). For example, Congress explicitly stated



that “extended family member” and “Indian custodian” are defined by reference to tribal law or custom or state law. 25 U.S.C. § 1903(2), (6). This, the *Holyfield* Court stated, is evidence that if Congress “did intend that ICWA terms be defined by reference to other than federal law,” “it would have said so.” 490 U.S. at 47 n.22. And this is not merely “another way of saying that the legislature could have spoken more clearly.” *Craig v. Provo City*, 2016 UT 40, ¶ 38, 389 P.3d 423. Rather, the explicit use of state or tribal law for “extended family member” and “Indian custodian” but not for other terms such as “acknowledge” and “establish” indicates that Congress “rejected the formulation embodied in the neighboring provision”—i.e., that it declined to incorporate state or tribal standards for acknowledging and establishing paternity. *Id.* ¶ 38 n.9. Because Congress did not mandate a state or tribal law definition for “acknowledge” or “establish,” we can and should rely instead on a federal definition.

¶ 61 In determining how to define the procedures for acknowledging and establishing paternity, we have a duty to “harmonize [a statute’s] provisions in accordance with the legislative intent and purpose.” *Osuala v. Aetna Life & Cas.*, 608 P.2d 242, 243 (Utah 1980); *see also Jensen v. Intermountain Health Care, Inc.*, 679 P.2d 903, 906-07 (Utah 1984) (stating that the meaning of a statute’s sections could not be determined without taking into account “the purposes they were designed to effectuate”); *B.L. Key, Inc. v. Utah State Tax Comm’n*, 934 P.2d 1164, 1168 n.2 (Utah Ct. App. 1997) (“[T]he overarching principle, applicable to all statutes, [is] that [statutes] should be construed

and applied in accordance with the intent of the Legislature and the purpose sought to be accomplished.” (third alteration in original) (citation omitted)). At times, it may be necessary to delve into legislative history to determine what and how many purposes the legislature intended. *Marion Energy, Inc. v. KFJ Ranch P’ship*, 2011 UT 50, ¶ 15, 267 P.3d 863 (“[W]hen statutory language is ambiguous . . . we generally resort to other modes of statutory construction and ‘seek guidance from legislative history’ and other accepted sources.” (citation omitted)). But that is not the case here, where we have a clear directive in the statute itself that drives at a purpose:

to protect the best interests of Indian children and to promote the stability and security of Indian tribes and families by the establishment of minimum Federal standards for the removal of Indian children from their families and the placement of such children in foster or adoptive homes which will reflect the unique values of Indian culture, and by providing for assistance to Indian tribes in the operation of child and family service programs.

25 U.S.C. § 1902.

¶ 62 The dissent provides no support for its assertion that 25 U.S.C. section 1901(5) states that a “key countervailing purpose at stake under ICWA is the protection of the traditional jurisdiction of state courts over adoption proceedings.” *Infra* ¶ 159. And that is an odd statement given that, in context, section 1901(5) states that “the States, exercising their rec-

ognized jurisdiction over Indian child custody proceedings through administrative and judicial bodies, have often failed to recognize the essential tribal relations of Indian people and the cultural and social standards prevailing in Indian communities and families.” That is, ICWA represents an extraordinary act of federal intervention into family law precisely in response to Congress’s concern about state courts’ “alarming[]” tendency to disregard the interests of Indian parents and tribes. 25 U.S.C. § 1901(4). So, far from being “recognize[d] . . . to a large degree” as a “countervailing purpose,” *infra* ¶ 159, state courts’ wielding of their traditional jurisdiction is what led to the need for ICWA in the first place.

¶ 63 Notably, nothing in the “Congressional declaration of policy,” 25 U.S.C. § 1902, supports the assertion that protection of states’ traditional jurisdiction is part of ICWA’s purpose. And the fact that “ICWA does not oust the states of that traditional area of their authority,” *infra* ¶ 159, is not a reason to read in another purpose—it is simply how federalism works. *See In re Adoption of Halloway*, 732 P.2d 962, 967 (Utah 1986) (“Under general supremacy principles, state law cannot be permitted to operate as an obstacle to the accomplishment and execution of the full purposes and objectives of Congress.” (internal quotation marks omitted)).

¶ 64 The dissent also ignores Congress’s plenary powers in this arena by asserting that issues of paternity and other family matters have “never been a creature of federal law,” *infra* ¶ 163, and that the use

of the past tense in section 1903(9) is significant because it means that Congress intended “acknowledged” and “established” to be defined by existing standards—by which it means state standards. *Infra* ¶ 171. This is not correct. First, acknowledgement or establishment of paternity under a federal standard is consistent with the use of the past tense because any action a putative father takes after the enactment of ICWA necessarily looks back to the standard ICWA had—in the past—established. Second, to the extent the dissent is attempting to guard against a perceived intrusion, it ignores the fact that this “intrusion” is taking place within the context of Indian welfare, an area in which Congress has plenary authority. U.S. Const. art. I, § 8(3) (“The Congress shall have Power . . . To regulate Commerce . . . with the Indian Tribes.”); see *Cotton Petroleum Corp. v. New Mexico*, 490 U.S. 163, 192 (1989) (“[T]he central function of the Indian Commerce Clause is to provide Congress with plenary power to legislate in the field of Indian affairs.”); *Halloway*, 732 P.2d at 967 (“The Supreme Court has made it clear that where Indian affairs are concerned, a broad test of preemption is to be applied.”).

¶ 65 This authority encompasses family matters such as child-raising. *Wakefield v. Little Light*, 347 A.2d 228, 234 (Md. 1975) (“We think it plain that child-rearing is an essential tribal relation.” (internal quotation marks omitted)); see also 25 U.S.C. § 1901(2)-(3) (stating that Congress has “assumed the responsibility for the protection and preservation of Indian tribes and their resources” and that “there is

no resource that is more vital to the continued existence and integrity of Indian tribes than their children”). Indeed, the very point of ICWA is to regulate family law issues. 25 U.S.C. § 1902 (stating that the statute’s policy is to protect Indian children and families and establish standards for placing those children in foster or adoptive homes). By arguing that the definition of paternity in the context of Indian affairs is a state issue, the dissent’s position largely ignores the federal government’s plenary powers over Indian affairs, not to mention the purpose and text of ICWA as a whole. We are loath to pour state law back into ICWA when ICWA’s whole reason for being is to drain what, in Congress’s view, is an inequitable swamp—displacing state law on the matters on which ICWA speaks.

¶ 66 The danger that ICWA “would be impaired if state law were to control” presents an additional, compelling reason “for the presumption against the application of state law.” *Holyfield*, 490 U.S. at 44 (citation omitted). And hewing closely to this presumption in the Indian affairs arena, in which Congress enjoys plenary power, strikes us as particularly appropriate where “the congressional findings that are a part of the statute demonstrate that Congress perceived the States and their courts as partly responsible for the problem it intended to correct.” *Id.* at 45; see also *Halloway*, 732 P.2d at 969 (stating that Utah court’s receptivity to placing Indian children in non-Indian homes “is precisely one of the evils at which the ICWA was aimed”); 25 U.S.C. § 1901(4) (indicating “that an alarmingly high percentage of Indian

families are broken up by the removal, often unwarranted, of their children from them by nontribal public and private agencies”); *id.* § 1901(5) (expressing concern “that the States . . . have often failed to recognize the essential tribal relations of Indian people and the cultural and social standards prevailing in Indian communities and families”). The U.S. Supreme Court praised our “scholarly and sensitive” decision in *Halloway* for its sensitivity to the risk that state law could “be used to frustrate the federal legislative judgment expressed in the ICWA.” *Holyfield*, 490 U.S. at 52-53 (quoting *Halloway*, 732 P.2d at 970).

¶ 67 Furthermore, ICWA provides that “where State or Federal law applicable to a child custody proceeding under State or Federal law provides a higher standard of protection to the rights of the parent . . . of an Indian child than the rights provided under [ICWA], the State or Federal court shall apply the State or Federal standard,” thus ensuring that parents of Indian children enjoy the highest level of protection of their parental rights available. 25 U.S.C. § 1921. Applying state law to determine who is a parent under ICWA would, in some cases, provide a lower level of protection of parental rights than ICWA intends. Utah law serves as the perfect example of this problem. Whereas ICWA provides that an unmarried biological father may “acknowledge[] or establish[]” paternity, *id.* § 1903(9) (emphasis added), Utah law provides no viable procedure for acknowledging paternity in cases where the mother wants to place the child for adoption at birth and does not consent to the acknowledgment. For a biological father

to acknowledge paternity through a declaration of paternity, Utah law requires the birth mother's signature in addition to the unmarried biological father's signature. UTAH CODE § 78B-15-302(1)(c). Thus, in cases where the birth mother declines to sign the declaration, the unmarried biological father is precluded from acknowledging paternity under ICWA, if we look to Utah law for the definition of that term. *See L.M. v. J.B.*, 2013 UT App 27, ¶ 8, 296 P.3d 757 ("If the birth mother declines to acknowledge the unmarried biological father's paternity and refuses to sign the declaration of paternity, he will have to comply with the paternity provisions in order for his consent to be required."). The result is that, when applying Utah law, the unmarried biological father's option to acknowledge paternity is essentially read out of ICWA. The district court's opinion illustrates this result, as it does not seriously analyze whether Birth Father acknowledged paternity under Utah law, instead focusing on whether he complied with the requirements for *establishing* paternity under Utah law.

¶ 68 Also, as the district court recognized, "Utah's requirements for establishment of paternity by unwed fathers are notoriously strict." *See In re Adoption of Baby E.Z.*, 2011 UT 38, ¶ 40, 266 P.3d 702 ("The Utah legislature has enacted strict requirements for unmarried birth fathers who seek to prevent adoption of their children.").<sup>22</sup> Applying state law to a term

---

<sup>22</sup> This is not to say that Utah's standards for acknowledging paternity are unreasonable. Rather, we point out the strict nature

as critical as the definition of a parent under ICWA is not in keeping with ICWA’s text and purpose. And applying Utah law specifically to eliminate the option of acknowledging paternity—and instead requiring an unmarried biological father of an Indian child to comply with some of the strictest requirements for establishing paternity in order to receive any protection of his parental rights under ICWA—”would, to a large extent, nullify the purpose the ICWA was intended to accomplish.” *Holyfield*, 490 U.S. at 52.

¶ 69 We also conclude that “Congress could hardly have intended the lack of nationwide uniformity that would result from state-law definitions of” who is a parent under ICWA. *Id.* at 45.<sup>23</sup> In *Holyfield*, the U.S. Supreme Court concluded that ICWA did not incorporate statelaw definitions of domicile in large part to avoid the anomaly of different results depending on which state the mother traveled to in order to give birth. *Id.* at 46. It would be similarly anomalous—not to mention unfair and an unwarranted intrusion by states into Indian customs and practices—to make an unmarried biological Indian father’s status as a parent under ICWA depend on whether the mother gave birth in one state or another. “[A] statute under which different rules apply from time to time to the same” unmarried biological father, “simply as a result of” the mother’s decision to give birth in “one

---

of Utah law to show that actions outside of Utah’s paternity requirements are not per se unreasonable.

<sup>23</sup> A principal reason for the presumption that Congress does not make “the application of . . . federal act[s] dependent on state law. . . . is that federal statutes are generally intended to have uniform nationwide application.” *Holyfield*, 490 U.S. at 43.



State [or] another, cannot be what Congress had in mind.” *Id.* Thus, we conclude that the interpretation of what is required to acknowledge or establish paternity under ICWA is not left up to state law.

¶ 70 We note that the dissent offers no persuasive reasoning for why we should presume that ICWA embraced state principles over those expressed in tribal law principles dealing with family issues. But, in any case, we likewise reject the notion that courts should look to tribal law to determine whether an unmarried biological father has acknowledged or established paternity under ICWA. As with state law, the application of tribal law to the definition of a parent under ICWA would result in a lack of nationwide uniformity. Based on *Holyfield*, we determine that Congress could hardly have intended that result.

### 3. A Federal Standard of Reasonableness Applies

¶ 71 Having rejected the application of state law to define the procedures and timing for acknowledging or establishing paternity under ICWA, we hold that a federal standard applies.<sup>24</sup> We acknowledge that

---

<sup>24</sup> We concede that the courts in some cases we cite today did not look to a federal definition for acknowledging or establishing paternity, *see, e.g., In re Adoption of a Child of Indian Heritage*, 543 A.2d 925, 935 (N.J. 1988), but the dissent’s criticism on that issue misses the point. *Infra* ¶ 166 n.33. The federal standard of reasonableness sets the floor for how states can define acknowledging or establishing paternity in the context of ICWA. The fact that some state standards may be more protective of parents’ rights than the federal minimum does not mean they have rejected a reasonableness floor, and these standards are not inconsistent with our decision today. *See* 25 U.S.C. § 1921 (“In any

ICWA does not explicitly define the procedures and timing required, but in light of the congressional findings and the purpose of ICWA as discussed above, as well as its protectiveness of parental rights pertaining to Indian children, we conclude that the requirements must be less exacting than those for establishing paternity under Utah law. Instead, we conclude that a reasonability standard applies to the time and manner in which an unwed father may acknowledge or establish his paternity. This comports with the canon of interpretation that where a statute is silent as to the time or manner of a subject, we presume a reasonability standard—an approach that is consistent with ICWA case law<sup>25</sup> and has been applied

---

case where State or Federal law applicable to a child custody proceeding under State or Federal law provides a higher standard of protection to the rights of the parent or Indian custodian of an Indian child than the rights provided under this subchapter, the State or Federal court shall apply the State or Federal standard.”); *see also Yavapai-Apache Tribe v. Mejia*, 906 S.W.2d 152, 173 (Tex. App. 1995) (“Congress intended to defer to state or tribal standards for establishing paternity, as long as [those] standards were within contemplation of Congress and provide [a] realistic opportunity for unwed father[s] to establish [the paternal] relationship with [the] child.” (citation omitted)).

<sup>25</sup> Other states have determined that an unmarried biological father of an Indian child can qualify as a parent under ICWA even if his actions were not sufficient to comply with state-law requirements for establishing paternity. For example, the Arizona Court of Appeals held that even though an unwed father had not complied with a state statute giving him thirty days after receiving notice of an adoption petition to serve the mother with notice that he had initiated a paternity proceeding—and therefore “the juvenile court would typically find he waived his right to further notification of any adoption hearing”—the record nonetheless reflected that he had taken adequate steps to

by many states over many years and many different topics of law.<sup>26</sup> ICWA is silent both as to the manner

---

acknowledge paternity for ICWA purposes. *Jared P. v. Glade T.*, 209 P.3d 157, 160, 162 (Ariz. Ct. App. 2009). And the Alaska Supreme Court concluded, based on its analysis of cases from other states, “that to qualify as an ICWA parent an unwed father does not need to comply perfectly with state laws for establishing paternity, so long as he has made reasonable efforts to acknowledge paternity.” *Bruce L. v. W.E.*, 247 P.3d 966, 979 (Alaska 2011). This is consistent with our conclusion that the definition of a parent under ICWA is not controlled by state law.

<sup>26</sup> *Coulter & Smith, Ltd. v. Russell*, 966 P.2d 852, 858 (Utah 1998) (“[I]f a contract fails to specify a time of performance the law implies that it shall be done within a reasonable time under the circumstances.”); see *Laurelle v. Bush*, 119 P. 953, 956 (Cal. Dist. Ct. App. 1911) (“It is a well-recognized rule of statutory construction that a general grant of power, unaccompanied by specific directions as to the manner in which the power is to be exercised, implies the right and duty to adopt and employ such means and methods as may be reasonably necessary to a proper exercise of the power” in the context of granting a permit for a license.); *Spiegelberg v. Gomez*, 379 N.E.2d 1135, 1136 (N.Y. 1978) (implying a reasonableness condition on time before city may raise the rent on property it acquires); *Lance Int’l, Inc. v. First Nat’l City Bank*, 927 N.Y.S.2d 56, 58 (App. Div. 2011) (implying a reasonable period of time for winding up a dissolved corporation’s affairs when statute is silent on time periods); *Jonathan Neil Corp. v. State Liquor Auth.*, 491 N.Y.S.2d 632, 633 (App. Div. 1985) (using a “reasonable time” standard for how long a party should keep records on its premises “[i]n the absence of a fixed statutory period of time”); *Nw. Ohio Bldg. & Constr. Trades Council v. Conrad*, 750 N.E.2d 130, 135-36 (Ohio 2001) (noting requirement that absent specific language administrative agency actions be performed “in a reasonable manner”); *State v. Gaul*, 691 N.E.2d 760, 767 (Ohio Ct. App. 1997) (applying the “reasonable manner” standard to a statute that commanded a public official to invest public money but did not specify how it was to be done); *Commonwealth v. Bd. of Supervisors of Arlington Cty.*, No. 18747, 1976 WL 22828, at \*2 (Va.

in which an unwed father may acknowledge or establish paternity and as to the time in which he must do so. Applying a reasonability standard here creates obvious stop-gaps and prevents the slippery-slope concerns of the dissent, as it requires more than “any bare *acknowledgement* by a putative father,” *infra* ¶ 198, and would not allow “a putative Indian father [to] come forward months or even years later and assert a right to disrupt even a finalized adoption.” *Infra* ¶ 201.<sup>27</sup>

---

Cir. Ct. Oct. 1, 1976) (county board must exercise its general powers in a reasonable manner); *see also* *Lora v. Shanahan*, 804 F.3d 601, 614 (2d Cir. 2015), *cert. denied*, 136 S. Ct. 2494, 195 L. Ed. 2d 824 (2016) (analyzing “reasonable” time limit for immigration detention).

<sup>27</sup> The dissent’s arguments about a standard of reasonableness seem to stem not from a belief that ICWA could not have intended a reasonableness standard but from discomfort with *any* reasonableness standard. *See infra* ¶ 172 (equating “reasonably” with “vaguely”). We find it hard to believe that a state court would be baffled by application of a reasonableness standard in the federal context and would feel the need to resort to legislative-like hearings, *see infra* ¶ 175, given that we frequently are called upon to apply a federal standard of reasonableness in other contexts, such as interpreting the Fourth Amendment of the U.S. Constitution. *State v. Maxwell*, 2011 UT 81, ¶ 14, 275 P.3d 220 (discussing “reasonableness” in Fourth Amendment context); *State v. Simons*, 2013 UT 3, ¶ 40, 296 P.3d 721 (Lee, J., concurring) (noting that “the touchstone under the Fourth Amendment is reasonableness, and that standard affords flexibility”). And although states may differ in their interpretation of “reasonableness,” *see generally* *State v. Martinez*, 2017 UT 43, ¶ 18, P.3d (rejecting New Mexico Court of Appeals’ holding on “reasonable Fourth Amendment privacy considerations of passengers” (citation omitted)), the country has not devolved into “chaos and unpredictability” as “each court faced with the .

¶ 72 This approach is consistent with ICWA’s liberal administration. Guidelines for State Courts; Indian Child Custody Proceedings, 44 Fed. Reg. 67,584, 67,586 (Nov. 26, 1979) (stating that ICWA “shall be liberally construed”); *see also Brenda O. v. Ariz. Dep’t of Econ. Sec.*, 244 P.3d 574, 577 (Ariz. Ct. App. 2010) (“ICWA is to be interpreted ‘liberally in favor of the Indians’ interest in preserving family units.” (citation omitted)); *In re Esther V.*, 2011- NMSC 005, 248 P.3d 863, 869 (N.M. 2011) (noting that ICWA is a remedial statute that must be interpreted “liberally to facilitate and accomplish [its] purposes and intent” (citation omitted)). The BIA guidelines also support a federal reasonableness standard.<sup>28</sup> Indeed, courts assessing paternity by unwed putative fathers under

---

. . . question . . . offer[s] its own subjective assessment of what is . . . ‘reasonable.’” *Infra* ¶ 200.

<sup>28</sup>The BIA considered including a federal standard for what constitutes acknowledgement or establishment of paternity. Some commenters for the BIA’s proposed rule “recommended language requiring an unwed father to ‘take reasonable steps to establish or acknowledge paternity’” and requested clarification on time limits for acknowledging or establishing paternity. Indian Child Welfare Act Proceedings, 81 Fed. Reg. 38,778, 38,795-96 (June 14, 2016). The BIA responded by stating that “[t]he Supreme Court and subsequent case law has already articulated a constitutional standard regarding the rights of unwed fathers” and that many states have held that, under ICWA, an unwed father “must make reasonable efforts to establish paternity, but need not strictly comply with State laws.” *Id.* (citing *Bruce L.*, 247 P.3d at 978-79). Based on these holdings that a reasonableness standard for acknowledging or establishing paternity applies under ICWA—a set of holdings we join today—the BIA “d[id] not see a need to establish an ICWA-specific Federal definition for this term.” 81 Fed. Reg. at 38,796.

other federal statutes have also looked to “the history and tradition of liberal administration of benefits” in rejecting “[a]pplication of rigorous state law schemes for proof of paternity.” *St. John Stevedoring Co. v. Wilfred*, 818 F.2d 397, 399 (5th Cir. 1987). Put another way, the BIA guidelines did not adopt a uniform standard of reasonableness because the BIA correctly presumed that state courts already understood that strict compliance with state law was not necessary.

¶ 73 By contrast, the dissent’s proposed standard would lead to absurd situations where an unwed father who clearly has acknowledged or established paternity under ICWA would not qualify under Utah law. Take, for example, a situation where a biological mother abandons a child with the unmarried biological father. If the father acted as the sole caretaker for his child, that would surely be a clear-cut case of acknowledgement of paternity. But under Utah law, the father would not have acknowledged paternity if he did not have a written agreement that the mother had also signed. *Supra* ¶ 67. This would provide the father with fewer rights than a reasonability standard under ICWA. We believe a common-sense reading

---

The U.S. Supreme Court relied on similar language from BIA guidelines in *Holyfield*. The guidelines declined to articulate a federal standard on the basis that “[t]here is no indication that these state law definitions [of “residence” and “domicile”] tend to undermine in any way the purposes of the Act.” Guidelines for State Courts; Indian Child Custody Proceedings, 44 Fed. Reg. 67,584, 67,585 (Nov. 26, 1979). From this, the Supreme Court concluded that “[t]he clear implication is that state law that *did* tend to undermine the ICWA’s purposes could not be taken to express Congress’ intent.” *Holyfield*, 490 U.S. at 51 n.26.

of ICWA prohibits the dissent's strict interpretation. See *In re Adoption of Baby E.Z.*, 2011 UT 38, ¶ 40, 266 P.3d 702; *In re J.S.*, 321 P.3d 103, 110 (Mont. 2014) (applying a "[c]ommon sense construction of the meaning of 'active efforts'" in ICWA (alteration in original)); see also *In re Adoption of Sara J.*, 123 P.3d 1017, 1036 (Alaska 2005) (applying "[c]ommon sense" to interpret ICWA's placement preferences); *In re T.S.W.*, 276 P.3d 133, 144 (Kan. 2012) (same).

¶ 74 Thus, we hold that Birth Father's actions satisfied the requirements for acknowledging paternity under ICWA using a reasonability standard. Birth Father and Birth Mother resided together at the time of conception and for the first six months of Birth Mother's pregnancy. During that time, Birth Father supported Birth Mother, paying for their rent, utilities, and groceries and Birth Mother's phone bill. When Birth Mother moved to Utah six months into the pregnancy, the plan was for Birth Father to join her later, once she was settled into their new apartment. Birth Father stayed in contact with Birth Mother over the phone for the first few weeks after her move, until Birth Mother cut off communication with him. Birth Father was then told by family friends that Birth Mother was fine and would return to South Dakota soon. Birth Father indicated that he believed Birth Mother needed some space and that she would either return to South Dakota to deliver their baby or that she would return with the baby after the delivery. Instead, Birth Mother placed their child for adoption. Upon learning of the proceedings shortly after the September 25, 2014 order terminat-

ing parental rights was issued, Birth Father informed the tribe of the situation and consulted with Dakota Plains Legal Services. After being referred to Utah Legal Services, Birth Father filed a motion to intervene, a motion for paternity testing, and a paternity affidavit expressly acknowledging that he was the Child's biological father. He also filed an Answer, Objection, and Verified Counterpetition to the Verified Petition for Adoption. When new ICWA guidelines were released on the day of the hearing on his motions, Birth Father acted immediately: the very same day, he submitted those guidelines to the court with a motion requesting the court to review them and drawing the court's attention to pertinent provisions in the guidelines. In the April 21, 2015 order denying Birth Father's motion to intervene on the basis that he was not a parent under ICWA, the district court itself stated that Birth Father

has filed numerous documents with the Court in this case asserting paternity. In connection with this case, [Birth Father] has filed an affidavit setting forth his willingness and ability to parent the Child, his plans for care of the Child, and his willingness to pay child support and expenses related to the pregnancy and birth. He has filed a notice, with the Utah Department of Health, Office of Vital Records and Statistics, indicating that he has filed a paternity action regarding the Child (identifying this case as the paternity action). Thus, if one construes this action as a 'paternity action,' then [Birth Father] has now accomplished all of the tasks required by Utah's statute.



¶ 75 These actions, we hold, were both timely and sufficient for Birth Father to acknowledge paternity under ICWA, making Birth Father a “parent” for purposes of section 1914.<sup>29</sup>

*C. Birth Father Is a Parent Under Utah Law*

¶ 76 As an alternative basis, I would hold that Birth Father also timely acknowledged and established his paternity under Utah law. As the district court indicated, Birth Father “accomplished all of the tasks required” by Utah Code section 78B-6-121(3), which relates to the consent of an unmarried biological father. And Birth Father accomplished these tasks within the timeframe required by Utah law. *See* UTAH CODE § 78B-6-121(3) (requiring the unmarried biological father to accomplish those tasks “prior to the time the mother executes her consent for adoption or relinquishes the child for adoption”). The district court concluded that Birth Father’s actions were untimely because he “completed these tasks no earlier than January 26, 2015,” which the court determined was *after* “the time the mother execute[d] her consent

---

<sup>29</sup> The dissent’s skepticism that “the actions [Birth Father] took prior to the custody proceedings satisfied” a reasonability standard, *infra* ¶ 171 n.37, echoes socioeconomic and cultural assumptions that ICWA itself aims to uproot. *See* 25 U.S.C. § 1901(5) (stating “that the States . . . have often failed to recognize the essential tribal relations of Indian people and the cultural and social standards prevailing in Indian communities and families”); H.R. REP. NO. 95-1386, at 10 (1978) (discussing how “many social workers [are] ignorant of Indian cultural values and social norms” and therefore “make decisions that are wholly inappropriate in the context of Indian family life”).

for adoption or relinquishe[d] the child for adoption.” *Id.* However, because Birth Mother never gave valid consent, *supra* ¶ 44, and because Birth Father has accomplished all the necessary actions, Birth Father timely established paternity even under Utah law. Thus, even if Utah law applied to define how to acknowledge or establish paternity under ICWA, Birth Father satisfies the statutory definition of a “parent.”

¶ 77 The actions Birth Father took illustrate that this case is a poster child for application of ICWA. Against the backdrop of 25 U.S.C. section 1902’s declaration of policy stating that ICWA is designed “to promote the stability and security of Indian tribes and families” and guard against state courts’ unnecessary removals of Indian children from their families, the majority would hold that an Indian father who took every necessary action to acknowledge paternity of his Indian child did too little, too late. I disagree. Because Birth Father acknowledged his paternity under both a federal reasonableness standard and a stricter Utah standard, he is a “parent” for purposes of ICWA. This status as a parent gives him standing under section 1914 to challenge the order terminating Birth Mother’s parental rights due to her invalid consent. 25 U.S.C. § 1914 (“[A]ny parent . . . may petition any court of competent jurisdiction to invalidate such action upon a showing that such action violated any provision of sections 1911, 1912, and 1913 of this title.”).

*D. Birth Father's Status as a Parent, Along with His  
Custody of the Child, Gives Him the Right to  
Intervene*

¶ 78 Because we conclude that Birth Father is a “parent” under ICWA, we now look to language in section 1914 that arguably requires not just that a person bringing a challenge to a termination action be a “parent” but also that he be a parent “from whose custody such child was removed.” Birth Father may bring an action under this section because, as a parent, he had legal custody of the Child, and to the extent he did not have physical custody of the Child, it was because of Birth Mother’s misrepresentations.

¶ 79 We first note that legal custody alone suffices for section 1914 purposes. To hold otherwise would exclude a large number of fathers who were unable to obtain physical custody through circumstances that are out of their control. We believe that result would be seriously troubling, especially given that ICWA should be “liberally construed.” Guidelines for State Courts; Indian Child Custody Proceedings, 44 Fed. Reg. at 67,586.

¶ 80 Our approach is consistent with how courts have interpreted “custody” in other ICWA settings. For example, section 1912(f), which states that “[n]o termination of parental rights may be ordered in such proceeding in the absence of a determination . . . that the continued custody of the child by the parent or Indian custodian is likely to result in serious emotional or physical damage to the child,” refers to either physical or legal custody. *D.J. v. P.C.*, 36 P.3d 663, 670 (Alaska 2001); *see also Adoptive Couple v.*

*Baby Girl*, 133 S. Ct. 2552, 2562 (2013) (addressing whether unwed father had “legal *or* physical custody” of the child (emphasis added)).

¶ 81 In this case, Birth Father had legal custody of the Child by virtue of his paternity. “[A] parent possesses a fundamental liberty interest in the care, custody, and management of the parent’s child.” UTAH CODE § 78A-6-503(1).<sup>30</sup> This includes not just physical custody, but also legal custody, which is defined as a relationship including “the right to physical custody,” *id.* § 78A-6-105(22)(a), “the right and duty to protect, train, and discipline” the child, *id.* § 105(22)(b), and “the right to determine where and with whom the minor shall live,” *id.* § 105(22)(d). And Utah law appears to presume that a parent automatically enjoys legal custody, stating that the “fundamental liberty interest of a parent concerning the care, custody, and management of the parent’s child is recognized, protected, and does not cease to exist simply because a parent may fail to be a model parent or because the parent’s child is placed in the temporary custody of the state,” *id.* § 78A-6-503(4), and that “a parent has the right, obligation, responsibility, and authority to raise, manage, train, educate, provide for, and reasonably discipline the parent’s children,”

---

<sup>30</sup> Under ICWA, “legal custody” is defined by reference to tribal or state law. *See* 25 U.S.C. § 1903(6) (defining “Indian custodian” as “any Indian person who has legal custody of an Indian child under tribal law or custom or under State law”); Indian Child Welfare Act Proceedings, 81 Fed. Reg. at 38,792 (stating that a parent may have legal custody “under any applicable Tribal law or Tribal custom or State law”).

*id.* § 503(10)(a). Thus, as a parent under ICWA, Birth Father had legal custody of the Child.

¶ 82 Although Birth Father’s legal custody of the Child is sufficient, we also note that his lack of physical custody was due to Birth Mother’s misrepresentations, which we will not hold against him for section 1914 purposes. We believe there is a meaningful distinction between a father who, albeit unsuccessfully, attempts to obtain physical custody and one who makes no such efforts. *Compare In re Adoption of Baby Girl B.*, 67 P.3d 359, 366 (Okla. Civ. App. 2003) (stating that, in keeping with “the policies and purposes” of ICWA, where “a father has no reasonable notice of fatherhood, then [federal and state versions of ICWA] do not preclude him from asserting rights under those Acts simply because he had not been, through no fault of his own, a custodial parent”), *with In re J.S.*, 321 P.3d 103, 113 (Mont. 2014) (holding that father never had custody of child where he “was not involved in the child’s life for the significant part of 15 years and only became interested in the action ten years after significant State involvement refocused his attention to the matter”); *see also Adoptive Couple*, 133 S. Ct. at 2571 (Breyer, J., concurring) (stating that majority’s conclusion that father lacked physical and legal custody did not address situations where a father has paid “all of his child support obligations” or “was deceived about the existence of the child or . . . prevented from supporting his child”). In this case, Birth Father lacked physical custody of the Child only because Birth Mother left the state, refused to communicate with him, and did not tell him when or where the Child was born. Until Birth

Mother left, however, Birth Father had taken significant steps to care for his unborn child, including providing financial support during Birth Mother's pregnancy. And after Birth Father found out about the Child's birth, he filed numerous documents with the district court stating his willingness to care for and support the Child. Where, as here, a father took every reasonable step to obtain physical custody but was thwarted by the mother's misrepresentations, we hold that he is not barred from challenging an action under section 1914.

¶ 83 We also note that the majority of courts, including our court of appeals, have adopted a similar view in rejecting the idea that ICWA's language about "the removal of Indian children from their families" requires an existing Indian family for the child to be removed from. *State ex rel. D.A.C.*, 933 P.2d 993, 999-1000 (Utah Ct. App. 1997) (stating that ICWA's policies support application of the Act even where there was no existing Indian family); *see also In re Baby Boy Doe*, 849 P.2d 925, 932 (Idaho 1993) (calling "existing Indian family" exception an inappropriate "judicially created exception" that "circumvent[s] the mandates of ICWA"); *In re A.J.S.*, 204 P.3d 543, 549 (Kan. 2009) (stating that the exception "appears to be at odds with the clear language of ICWA"); *In re Baby Boy C.*, 805 N.Y.S.2d 313, 323 (App. Div. 2005) (noting that "the word 'existing' is not found anywhere in ICWA's definitions sections and appears to have been supplied by judicial interpretation"). These courts have held that interpreting the "removal" language to mean that ICWA does not apply where there was no existing Indian family would frustrate the policies

of ICWA.<sup>31</sup> *State ex rel. D.A.C.*, 933 P.2d at 1000; *In re Baby Boy C.*, 805 N.Y.S.2d at 324 (“Since ICWA was passed, in part, to curtail state authorities from making child custody determinations based on misconceptions of Indian family life, the [“existing Indian family”] exception, which necessitates such an inquiry, clearly frustrates this purpose[.]”). To hold that a parent who has never had physical custody—through no fault of his own—could not bring an action under section 1914 would have the same baffling effect of barring the very people the Act is intended to benefit.

---

<sup>31</sup> We see important parallels between the rise and fall of the “existing Indian family” doctrine and the case before us today. In the “existing Indian family” context, several courts at first relied heavily on the plain language of “removal” in various sections of ICWA, thereby denying Indian children ICWA’s heightened protections. But such a strangled view of ICWA was widely abandoned after the U.S. Supreme Court’s decision in *Holyfield*, as state courts recognized the “existing Indian family” doctrine’s “deviation from ICWA’s core purpose of ‘preserving and protecting the interests of Indian tribes in their children.’” *In re A.J.S.*, 204 P.3d 543, 550 (Kan. 2009) (citation omitted); *see also In re Adoption of Baade*, 462 N.W.2d 485, 489 (S.D. 1990) (“Such a practice fails to recognize the legitimate concerns of the tribe that are protected under the Act.”). We therefore reject the dissent’s idea that giving force to ICWA’s stated purpose is a “purposivist approach” that will lead us on “an endless journey.” *Infra* ¶ 197 n.51. Rather, our opinion today is a recognition that the plain language of ICWA is informed by its “core purpose of preserving and protecting the interests of Indian tribes in their children,” *In re Baby Boy C.*, 805 N.Y.S.2d 313, 323 (App. Div. 2005), and that this purpose argues for an interpretation that embraces a minimum federal standard—reasonableness—for an Indian father’s acknowledgement or establishment of paternity.

¶ 84 Thus, we hold that Birth Father was a parent who had custody of the Child. But we are split on the implications of this holding. A minority of the court would hold that he has statutory standing to raise the subject matter jurisdictional issues of Birth Mother’s consent, and, because he has standing to place them before our court, we have a responsibility to reach them.<sup>32</sup> But, aside from the subject matter jurisdictional implications of Birth Father’s status as a parent, the majority holds that he was entitled to intervene in the adoption proceedings. We therefore remand on that basis.

¶ 85 In remanding for the district court to allow Birth Father to intervene, we are not blind to “the potential traumatic impact of a sudden, precipitous separation of a child from the only parents [he] has ever

---

<sup>32</sup> Because I believe that Birth Mother’s consent was invalid, I would hold that this should result in a remand for a lack of subject matter jurisdiction. I reject the majority’s notion that a lack of subject matter jurisdiction would bind the court to an order of vacatur and dismissal. *See infra* ¶ 154. The district court lacked jurisdiction to proceed with the adoption, but it had proper jurisdiction to obtain consent from the birth parents and terminate their rights if appropriate. Therefore, I would hold that a remand to that stage of the court’s proceedings is appropriate. *See In re Adoption of L.D.S.*, 155 P.3d 1, 8-9 (Okla. 2006), *as supplemented on reh’g*, No. 250 (Mar. 6, 2007) (finding decree of adoption void and directing the trial court on remand “to return the parties to the legal status they held before the erroneous declaration that the child was available for adoption without parental consent”). Among other outcomes, this could include Birth Mother’s providing valid consent, in which event Birth Father may be able to timely petition to intervene, or Birth Father, Birth Mother, and the prospective adoptive parents may file petitions for custody.



known.” *In re Adoption of Baby Girl P.*, 242 P.3d 1168, 1176 (Kan. 2010). But “[w]hatever feelings we might have as to where [the Child] should live, . . . it is not for us to decide that question.” *Holyfield*, 490 U.S. at 53. It is our task to decide whether the district court exercised proper jurisdiction, but we are not tasked with deciding “what the outcome of that determination should be.” *Id.* And we hope that our guidance to district courts in adoption proceedings will prevent future heart-wrenching situations. *See id.* at 53-54 (“Had the mandate of the ICWA been followed [by the district court], much potential anguish might have been avoided, and in any case the law cannot be applied so as automatically to ‘reward those who obtain custody, whether lawfully or otherwise, and maintain it during any ensuing (and protracted) litigation.’” (quoting *In re Adoption of Halloway*, 732 P.2d 962, 972 (Utah 1986))).<sup>33</sup>

---

<sup>33</sup> The majority notes possible procedural due process problems if Birth Mother does not receive notice. *Infra* ¶ 110. But Birth Mother had both notice and an opportunity to be heard on this appeal when her motion to withdraw her consent was denied. *See Nelson v. Jacobsen*, 669 P.2d 1207, 1211 (Utah 1983) (“Timely and adequate notice and an opportunity to be heard in a meaningful way are the very heart of procedural fairness.”). I am also confident that were we to reinstate Birth Mother’s rights, any due process concerns could be addressed by requiring Birth Father to provide Birth Mother with notice that her parental rights have been reinstated and that she possesses the ability to waive her parental rights in compliance with ICWA’s timing requirements.

### III. THE DISTRICT COURT ERRED IN HOLDING THAT THE ADOPTION PROCEEDINGS WERE VOLUNTARY AS TO BIRTH FATHER

¶ 86 Under ICWA, a parent has a right to receive notice of and to intervene in any proceeding involving the involuntary termination of his or her parental rights. 25 U.S.C. § 1912(a) (“In any involuntary proceeding in a State court, where the court knows or has reason to know that an Indian child is involved, the party seeking the . . . termination of parental rights to[] an Indian child shall notify the parent or Indian custodian and the Indian child’s tribe . . . of the pending proceedings and of their right of intervention.”). As we discussed above, Birth Father is a “parent” under ICWA. *Supra* ¶¶ 74-77. The district court held that the proceeding was voluntary as to Birth Father, which meant he was not entitled to notice and intervention. We reverse and hold that the proceeding was involuntary as to Birth Father.

¶ 87 Originally, these proceedings appeared to be voluntary on the part of both parents because Birth Mother misrepresented her brother-in-law as the biological father and had him sign a consent form for termination of parental rights in order to make the adoption go faster. Even after Birth Father filed a motion to intervene to establish paternity and after Birth Mother filed an affidavit informing the court that Birth Father was the biological parent and a member of the Cheyenne River Sioux Tribe, the court still believed the case to be “undoubtedly a voluntary proceeding” because it was “initiated not by the State but by Petitioners after the child’s mother indicated

her (at the time) voluntary desire to relinquish her parental rights and place the child for adoption.” While we recognize that the proceedings were voluntary as to Birth Mother, it is clear that Birth Father never sought to voluntarily terminate his parental rights. We disagree with the district court’s characterization of “involuntary proceedings” as “state-sponsored proceedings” and “voluntary proceedings” as “proceedings initiated by an Indian parent seeking to terminate her parental rights.” Rather, we hold that proceedings to terminate a parent’s parental rights against his or her will are involuntary proceedings under ICWA.

¶ 88 ICWA does not define “involuntary proceeding” as used in 25 U.S.C. section 1912(a), so we look to the plain meaning of the term instead. The plain language in section 1912(a) refers to “any involuntary proceeding in a State court.” *Black’s Law Dictionary* defines “involuntary” as “[n]ot resulting from a free and unrestrained choice; not subject to control by the will.” *Involuntary*, BLACK’S LAW DICTIONARY (10th ed. 2014). When a parent’s rights are terminated against his or her will, the termination does not “result[] from a free and unrestrained choice” by that parent. *Id.* And if the proceedings are involuntary as to one parent, a plain language analysis leads to the conclusion that they are involuntary proceedings under ICWA, regardless of whether those proceedings are initiated by the state or by the other parent. Additionally, in light of ICWA’s policy “to protect the best interests of Indian children and to promote the stability and security of Indian tribes and families,” 25 U.S.C. § 1902, it would be inconsistent to deny a parent the right to

receive notice and to intervene in proceedings for the termination of his or her parental rights just because the termination of the other parent's rights was voluntary. Thus, we conclude that the proceedings in this case are involuntary as they pertain to Birth Father.<sup>34</sup> Birth Father therefore was entitled to notice of the proceedings and the opportunity to intervene.

---

<sup>34</sup> Regardless of whether the proceedings are voluntary, because Birth Father is a parent for purposes of ICWA, *see supra* ¶¶ 74-77, he was “entitled to the protections under [25 U.S.C. sections] 1912(d) and (f) and other applicable provisions.” *Bruce L. v. W.E.*, 247 P.3d 966, 979 (Alaska 2011). But nothing in the record indicates that Birth Father was provided with, for example, any “remedial services and rehabilitative programs designed to prevent the breakup of the Indian family[.]” 25 U.S.C. § 1912(d). And the district court has made no “determination, supported by evidence beyond a reasonable doubt, including testimony of qualified expert witnesses, that the continued custody of the child by the parent or Indian custodian is likely to result in serious emotional or physical damage to the child.” *Id.* § 1912(f).

*Adoptive Couple v. Baby Girl*, 133 S. Ct. 2552 (2013), is not to the contrary. *Adoptive Couple* held that sections 1912(d) and (f) do not apply where “an Indian parent abandons an Indian child prior to birth and that child has never been in the Indian parent’s legal or physical custody,” such that “the Indian parent *never* had custody of the Indian child.” *Id.* at 2560, 2562. But, as the deciding vote in the case averred, it did not “involve special circumstances such as a father who was deceived about the existence of the child or a father who was prevented from supporting his child.” *Id.* at 2571 (Breyer, J., concurring). There is thus no controlling precedent on the precise issue before this court. *Id.* (noting that *Adoptive Couple* “need not, and in my view does not, . . . decide whether or how [sections] 1912(d) and (f) apply where those [special] circumstances are present”).

**CONCLUSION**

¶ 89 Because the proceedings in this case were involuntary as to Birth Father, and because he acknowledged paternity as required under ICWA, he had a right to receive notice of and to intervene in the adoption proceeding. Consequently, we reverse the district court's denial of Birth Father's motion to intervene and remand for further proceedings consistent with this opinion.

¶ 90 In addition, I would hold that (a) Birth Mother did not give valid consent to the termination of her parental rights, (b) the district court therefore lacked jurisdiction to proceed with the adoption of the Child, and (c) the issue is properly before us. I dissent from the majority's holding to the contrary on issues (b) and (c).

ASSOCIATE CHIEF JUSTICE LEE authored the opinion of the Court as to Part I, in which CHIEF JUSTICE DURRANT and JUSTICE PEARCE joined; and a dissenting opinion as to Part II, in which CHIEF JUSTICE DURRANT joined:

¶ 91 Contested adoption proceedings are difficult. They cut at the heart of the most sacred, essential institution of our society—the family. And the disposition of such a case has profound effects on the lives of many—on the child in question and on all who assert an interest in the child’s parentage or upbringing.

¶ 92 The sensitivity of these issues is heightened when one or more of the interested parties hails from another state. And the difficulty is compounded further when, as here, a party claiming rights as a putative father is a member of an Indian tribe, protected by the Indian Child Welfare Act (ICWA).

¶ 93 For these and other reasons Justice Himonas is right to urge a course of caution. I could not agree more with the admonition that the “best interests” of children and others involved in adoption proceedings require careful “obedience to the policies and procedures mandated by law.” *Supra* ¶ 1 (citation omitted).

¶ 94 That’s about as far as my agreement with the lead opinion goes, however. The lead opinion claims to be following the “majority” approach on a range of the issues it addresses. *See supra* ¶ 30 (asserting that its jurisdictional analysis is consistent with “the great majority of states’ views on the issue”); *supra* ¶

71 (stating that the majority’s federal “reasonableness” standard of establishing or acknowledging “paternity” under ICWA “is consistent with ICWA case law” in other states). But the cited cases are easily distinguishable. And Justice Himonas’s approach is quite unique. No court that I am aware of (Justice Himonas cites none) has ever held that a timing defect in an earlier consent order is the sort of *subject-matter* jurisdictional defect that must be considered *sua sponte* by the court presiding over an adoption. And the court’s analysis of the ICWA standard of establishing or acknowledging “paternity” is equally novel. No court that I am aware of (and again the lead opinion cites none) treats the notion of “paternity” in ICWA as a purely federal standard—a standard of “reasonableness” to be developed on a case-by-case basis by the courts, and not by reference to standards established as a matter of state law.

¶ 95 On these and other points the lead opinion stretches existing law beyond recognition. Justice Himonas claims fealty to existing precedent but his approach is a novel one. It threatens to unsettle this important field on numerous points of heretofore settled law.

¶ 96 The question presented in this case is a simple one. We are asked to decide whether the district court erred in denying a motion to intervene filed by E.T., a member of an Indian tribe who asserts an interest in B.B. as a putative father. The district court denied that motion on the ground that E.T. could not qualify as a “parent” under Utah law or under ICWA, which excludes an unwed father whose “paternity has not

been acknowledged or established.” 25 U.S.C. § 1903(9). The ICWA notion of acknowledgement or establishment of paternity, in the district court’s view, was an invocation of state law principles of paternity. And the district court denied E.T.’s motion to intervene because E.T. had not acknowledged or established his paternity as a matter of state law.

¶ 97 I would affirm that decision, which is entirely in line with the terms of ICWA and with established case law in other jurisdictions. I would hold that E.T. does not qualify as a “parent” because he did not acknowledge or establish his paternity under Utah law. While a majority of the court disagrees with my analysis on this point, a majority nonetheless rejects the lead opinion’s subject-matter jurisdiction analysis. Thus, the court concludes that there is no subject-matter jurisdiction defect in this case.

¶ 98 Justice Himonas’s contrary conclusions are premised on a series of distortions of settled principles of law. First, the lead opinion distorts the law of appellate procedure and subject-matter jurisdiction. The root of its jurisdictional analysis is its decision to question a final order finding that the birth mother (C.C.) consented to the adoption more than ten days after the birth of the child as required by ICWA. That order was a final, appealable one when entered. But no one ever challenged it. Not C.C. And not even E.T.<sup>1</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> Justice Himonas posits that E.T. lacked an opportunity to challenge C.C.’s consent because he was never a party to the proceedings. But E.T. had every opportunity when he moved to in-



And that should have rendered the merits of that decision final, foreclosing our prerogative of second-guessing it, under settled rules of finality and appellate procedure.

¶ 99 The lead opinion would unsettle our law of appellate procedure in reopening an order that no party ever sought to challenge. And it would distort the law of subject-matter jurisdiction by treating a purported defect in the consent order as a matter going to the adoption court’s subject-matter jurisdiction.

¶ 100 Second, the court distorts the standard set forth in ICWA. It does so by interpreting the statute’s reference to the acknowledgement or establishment of “paternity” to call for a wholly *federal* standard of paternity—a standard the court declines to define except to say that it calls for a case-by-case evaluation of “reasonableness.” *Supra* ¶¶ 71-72. This unsettles the law in this important field. No court to date has interpreted ICWA to call for a wholly federal standard of establishing paternity. By declaring the existence of such a standard without ultimately defining it, the court ensures chaos and unpredictability for years to come.

---

tervene. At that point he had a full and fair opportunity to identify any grounds for his intervention. Yet he never challenged the validity of the consent order—neither in the proceedings below nor on appeal. In resting on other grounds, E.T. accepted the validity of the consent order both before the district court and in his briefs on appeal. For this reason the court concludes that E.T. has waived any opportunity to challenge the consent and termination order. And the court’s analysis of the procedural impropriety of the lead opinion’s review of the consent and termination order is premised on the fact that E.T. failed to bring this issue within the scope of our review.

¶ 101 I find all of the above untenable. And easily avoidable. All we have to do is follow settled rules of procedure and jurisdiction and the plain text of ICWA. I would do so here. While a majority of the court holds that there is no defect in the district court's subject-matter jurisdiction, I would also affirm the district court's denial of the motion to intervene because E.T. did not timely acknowledge or establish his paternity.

### I. SUBJECT-MATTER JURISDICTION

¶ 102 We have no quarrel with Justice Himonas's assertion that our court has a duty to make a *sua sponte* assessment of our own subject-matter jurisdiction. *See supra* ¶ 19. But upon review of the supplemental briefing, we see no basis for the conclusion that the district court lacked jurisdiction to decide E.T.'s motion to intervene. We see at least four independent grounds for rejecting Justice Himonas's determination of a subject-matter jurisdiction defect.

#### A. The Consent Order Is Not Properly Before Us

¶ 103 The heart of Justice Himonas's jurisdictional analysis is his determination that the district court erred in concluding that C.C.'s consent complied with ICWA's timing requirements. Because Justice Himonas would reverse the district court's conclusions on this issue, he would determine that the district court lacked jurisdiction to proceed with the adoption.

¶ 104 But Justice Himonas cites no authority for the power to revisit a final order in a collateral termination proceeding not challenged by any of the parties

at any stage of these proceedings—below or on appeal. When a court enters a final order stating its findings of fact and conclusions of law, that order is binding unless and until a litigant successfully challenges the order’s validity. *See Snell v. Cleveland, Inc.*, 316 F.3d 822, 825-28 (9th Cir. 2002) (reversing district court’s *sua sponte* decision to vacate a final judgment in an earlier case on the basis of an alleged defect in diversity jurisdiction). This is true even in the context of subject-matter jurisdiction. *See id.* We have a *sua sponte* responsibility to raise issues of subject-matter jurisdiction during the *pendency of an action*. *See id.* at 826; UTAH R. CIV. P. 12(h)(2). But we do not have power to *sua sponte* reconsider the premises of jurisdiction of a final judgment that has not been collaterally attacked by a litigant. *See Snell*, 316 F.3d at 825-28; UTAH R. CIV. P. 60(b); *Yanow v. Weyerhaeuser S.S. Co.*, 274 F.2d 274, 279-80 & n.8 (9th Cir. 1959) (citing *Noble v. Union River Logging R. Co.*, 147 U.S. 165, 171-74 (1893)).

¶ 105 Granted, E.T. was unaware of the termination proceedings in which C.C. voluntarily relinquished her rights and consented to the adoption of B.B. Yet he had every opportunity to raise a rule 60(b) challenge to that final judgment in the context of his motion to intervene. And he failed to do so at any time prior to the court’s final adjudication of his motion to intervene. E.T.’s decision not to raise such a challenge constituted a waiver of the issue before the district court.

¶ 106 E.T.’s waiver is equally clear on appeal. His notice of appeal identifies only the order denying his

motion to intervene and subsidiary orders. *See Amended Notice of Appeal* (June 8, 2015). It makes no mention of the consent order. And the consent order, as a distinct final judgment, was not a subsidiary order. That is fatal. An order not identified in the notice of appeal falls beyond our appellate jurisdiction. And the failure to identify an order is a non-waivable (jurisdictional) defect.<sup>2</sup>

¶ 107 “[T]he object of a notice of appeal is to advise the opposite party that an appeal has been taken from a specific judgment in a particular case. Respondent is entitled to know specifically which judgment is being appealed.” *Jensen v. Intermountain Power Agency*, 1999 UT 10, ¶ 7, 977 P.2d 474 (quoting *Nunley v. Stan Katz Real Estate, Inc.*, 388 P.2d 798, 800 (Utah 1964)). We decline to disregard this rule of appellate procedure in this case. Accordingly, we do not review the order adjudicating C.C.’s consent under ICWA because E.T. did not raise a rule 60(b) challenge to this order below and likewise did not identify this order in his notice of appeal.

¶ 108 We see no basis for the notion of a free-ranging duty to search the record to “ensure” that an adoption case is “as free as possible” from any “defects” we deem “fatal.” *Supra* ¶ 1. That premise runs

---

<sup>2</sup> *See Jensen v. Intermountain Power Agency*, 1999 UT 10, ¶¶ 6-9, 977 P.2d 474 (notice of appeal must identify orders for review, orders not identified are beyond the jurisdiction of the court to review); *Holbrook v. Hodson*, 466 P.2d 843, 845 (Utah 1970) (untimely notice of appeal is a defect in appeal requiring dismissal); *Utah Down Syndrome Found., Inc. v. Utah Down Syndrome Ass’n*, 2012 UT 86, ¶ 13, 293 P.3d 241 (non-parties have no appeal of right).

counter to our settled rules of appellate procedure, which are rooted in the adversary system. Our law leaves it to the parties to identify legal deficiencies undermining the legality or finality of a judgment rendered in a collateral matter. Under our longstanding rules the appellant bears the burden of identifying any and all orders being challenged on appeal.

¶ 109 We follow that pattern here. We hold that the consent order in question is not properly presented for our review because it was not identified in the notice of appeal.

¶ 110 The effects of the lead opinion's contrary conclusion would be substantial. In proposing the reversal of an order not identified in the notice of appeal and the *sua sponte* reconsideration of factual and legal conclusions underpinning a final judgment, the lead opinion would undermine the rights of a party who has not been heard at any point in the proceedings on appeal (C.C.). To our knowledge, C.C. has not received any notice that the termination order is under review on appeal. And were the lead opinion's decision to control, we have no reason to believe that C.C. would receive formal notice that her rights had been reinstated by the lead opinion's proposed vacatur of the termination order. This would be deeply problematic—and an apparent violation of C.C.'s right to procedural due process.

¶ 111 The proposal to disregard our settled rules of appellate procedure would come at a cost to the legitimacy of our judicial system. It would also threaten the certainty and predictability that are essential to a well-functioning adoption system.

¶ 112 Justice Himonas’s approach would inject uncertainty of an indefinite duration into the lives of those who place their children for adoption. This uncertainty is wide-ranging. A mother who consents to an adoption would never be certain that the child’s placement would be final. She would be left with the risk that a court might peer down long after judgment has become final and identify an error missed by the district court, counsel, and all parties.

¶ 113 Under Justice Himonas’s approach, such a mother need not even receive notice that the validity of her consent is being reviewed. Yet there would always be the possibility that lives might be turned upside down by a judicial decision vacating consent and re-imposing the obligations of parenthood. This would be more than unfair. It would be fundamentally at odds with our adoption statute. *See* UTAH CODE § 78B-6-102(5)(b) (“[A]n unmarried mother, faced with the responsibility of making crucial decisions about the future of a newborn child, is entitled to privacy, and has the right to make timely and appropriate decisions regarding her future and the future of the child, and is entitled to assurance regarding the permanence of an adoptive placement.”).

¶ 114 Justice Himonas’s approach would also jeopardize the security and reliance interests of adoptive children and adoptive parents.<sup>3</sup> We do not positively

---

<sup>3</sup> *See, e.g.*, UTAH CODE § 78B-6-102(5)(a) (identifying the state’s “compelling interest” in both “providing stable and permanent homes for adoptive children in a prompt manner” and “preventing the disruption of adoptive placements”); *id.* § 78B-6-102(5)(c)

countenance C.C.’s conduct in this case. But the lead opinion’s proposal to cast aside settled rules of law governing appellate procedure would impact more than this case. It would disrupt a system that, while imperfect, is carefully tailored to protect the interests in certainty and finality of all persons who come before our courts.

¶ 115 This would be deeply problematic. In the field of adoption, clear legal rules, finality, and certainty align with the best interests of children. *See* UTAH CODE § 78B-6-102(5)(a). And all of those principles are undermined by the lead opinion’s proposal to *sua sponte* reconsider the validity of the order accepting C.C.’s consent and terminating her parental rights.

#### B. Invalid Consent Under ICWA Section 1913 Is Not Void *Ab Initio*

¶ 116 Justice Himonas seeks to avoid the finality of the consent and termination order by concluding that a violation of section 1913 renders an untimely consent void *ab initio*. *See supra* ¶¶ 31-32, 44. But that conclusion is inconsistent with the text of the statute and with settled case law.

---

(finding that “adoptive children have a right to permanence and stability in adoptive placements”); *Wells v. Children’s Aid Soc. of Utah*, 681 P.2d 199, 203 (Utah 1984) (“The state has a strong interest in speedily identifying those persons who will assume the parental role over [adoptive] children, not just to assure immediate and continued physical care but also to facilitate early and uninterrupted bonding of a child to its parents. . . . To serve its purpose for the welfare of the child, a determination that a child can be adopted must be final as well as immediate.”), *abrogated on other grounds by In re Adoption of J.S.*, 2014 UT 51, 358 P.3d 1009.

¶ 117 Section 1913(a) states that “[a]ny consent given prior to, or within ten days after, birth of the Indian child shall not be valid.” 25 U.S.C. § 1913(a). In isolation, this language does not answer the critical question—whether parties may waive an objection to a defect in the timing of consent by failing to timely challenge it. But section 1914 provides strong evidence that any defect in ICWA compliance is subject to waiver. It provides that “[a]ny Indian child . . . , any parent or Indian custodian . . . , and the Indian child’s tribe *may petition* any court of competent jurisdiction to *invalidate* such action upon a showing that such action violated any provision of sections 1911, 1912, and 1913 of this title.” *Id.* § 1914. The permissive “may petition” clearly implies a choice—to petition or not. To give meaning to that choice, the statute cannot be interpreted to void orders that have not been challenged under section 1914. The term “invalidate” also carries a negative implication. It suggests that unless a party affirmatively challenges a proceeding’s compliance with ICWA section 1913, the consent and resulting termination order are valid.

¶ 118 This conclusion is consistent with case law in other jurisdictions.<sup>4</sup> A few courts have held that section 1914 preempts rules governing preservation. But no court has ever raised an ICWA consent issue *sua*

---

<sup>4</sup> See, e.g., *In re of Petition of Phillip A.C.*, 149 P.3d 51, 60 n.44 (2006) (noting that “a voluntary proceeding that violates § 1913(a) is merely voidable, not automatically void”); *In re Adoption of Erin G.*, 140 P.3d 886, 892-94 (Alaska 2006) (holding that section 1914 challenge was subject to state statute of limitations).



*sponte*.<sup>5</sup> Surely it is even more problematic to reconsider a consent order not identified in the notice of appeal.<sup>6</sup>

¶ 119 Where, as here, a district court expressly holds that its order complies with ICWA requirements, the courts have held that the time to challenge that determination under section 1914 expires upon the running of the time for an appeal. *See In re Adoption of A.B.*, 2010 UT 55, ¶¶ 22-25, 245 P.3d 711; *cf. Kiowa Tribe of Okla. v. Lewis*, 777 F.2d 587, 592 (10th Cir. 1985) (“We cannot read § 1914’s reference to ‘any court of competent jurisdiction’ as the type of clear and manifest authorization that federal courts need before they upset the ordinary principles of federal-state comity embodied in 28 U.S.C. § 1738 and the Full Faith and Credit Clause. It seems rather to state simply where such actions may initially be brought. Regardless of whether we agree with the Kansas Supreme Court’s construction of the ICWA, here *we must honor the judgment it has rendered on the subject.*”) (emphasis added)).

¶ 120 Accordingly, we hold that violations of ICWA subject to challenge under section 1914 do not render those actions void *ab initio*. Justice Himonas’s contrary conclusion is not just unprecedented; it would

---

<sup>5</sup> *See generally In re Enrique P.*, 709 N.W.2d 676, 684-90 (Neb. Ct. App. 2006) (collecting ICWA cases raising challenges under section 1914).

<sup>6</sup> *Henry M. v. Ariz. Dep’t of Econ. Sec.*, No. 2 CA-JV 2011-0146, 2012 WL 2859979, at \*3-4 (Ariz. Ct. App. July 12, 2012) (declining to review an ICWA compliance issue under section 1914 where the order was not identified in the notice of appeal).

threaten the interests of the very population ICWA was intended to protect. By voiding an action not challenged by the Indian child, his mother, putative father, or his tribe, the lead opinion would slight the autonomy of the stakeholders Congress empowered by enacting section 1914. That smacks of paternalism. And it would disrupt finality and inject greater uncertainty into already complicated proceedings—at great cost to all involved. *See supra* ¶¶ 111-15.

### C. Consent to Adoption Is Not Jurisdictional

¶ 121 Even if a violation of section 1913 rendered consent void *ab initio*, we find no basis for the majority’s conclusion that a defect in consent deprives a district court of subject-matter jurisdiction. The concept of subject-matter jurisdiction encompasses (a) statutory limits on the “authority of the court to adjudicate a class of cases,” *Johnson v. Johnson*, 2010 UT 28, ¶ 10, 234 P.3d 1100; and (b) timing and other limits on the “justiciability” of the proceeding before the court (such as standing, ripeness, and mootness), *see Carlton v. Brown*, 2014 UT 6, ¶¶ 29-30, 323 P.3d 571. In extending the principle of subject-matter jurisdiction to include a mere legal prerequisite to the issuance of an order granting the relief sought by the plaintiff, the lead opinion would unsettle our law and open the door to any of a wide range of issues being injected *sua sponte* by the court—or by a party long after a case is otherwise finally decided.

¶ 122 In opening the door to reconsider the legal basis for an order that our law deems final and jurisdictionally insulated from review, the lead opinion

would threaten the principles of efficiency and finality at the heart of our adoption system. And its novel conception of subject-matter jurisdiction would sow the seeds of uncertainty that would threaten the finality of cases in other fields as well.

¶ 123 The adoption cases cited by Justice Himonas are all distinguishable on grounds mentioned above. *Supra* ¶ 121. None of them supports the lead opinion's novel theory. The cited Utah cases, *see supra* ¶ 25, are also distinguishable. Those cases go to a principle of justiciability and the propriety of a case being heard in a particular forum at a particular time (before a governmental entity has a chance to rule on a notice of claim, or before a party exhausts administrative avenues for relief). That is not at all what is at issue here. So the lead opinion's view does not follow from existing cases. The lead opinion would open up a broad new category of subject-matter jurisdictional issues that would undermine the efficient operation of our justice system and the finality of our judgments for years to come.

¶ 124 We accordingly reject the notion that any defect in the timing of the mother's consent deprived the district court of subject-matter jurisdiction. The timeliness of the entry of consent under ICWA has nothing to do with subject-matter jurisdiction as that term is understood in our law. Valid consent is just one of many statutory prerequisites to the issuance of a valid adoption decree. *See* UTAH CODE §§ 78B-6-101 *et seq.* (identifying a host of statutory requirements for the issuance of an adoption in varying circum-

stances). And a deficiency in this or any other prerequisite falls outside the traditional scope of subject-matter jurisdiction.

### 1. Theory

¶ 125 The notion of “jurisdiction” is a slippery one.<sup>7</sup> This is a word that means different things in different circumstances. Sometimes it is used to characterize the scope of a court’s power to issue a certain form of relief.<sup>8</sup> In that sense we may speak of a court lacking “jurisdiction” to award relief that is precluded by the substantive law under the facts of a particular case. And we may identify legal preconditions to the availability of such relief as bars on the exercise of a court’s “jurisdiction.”<sup>9</sup>

---

<sup>7</sup> See, e.g., *Steel Co. v. Citizens for a Better Env’t*, 523 U.S. 83, 90 (1998) (quoting *United States v. Vanness*, 85 F.3d 661, 663 n.2, (D.C. Cir. 1996) (“‘Jurisdiction,’ it has been observed, ‘is a word of many, too many, meanings . . . .’”)); *Chen v. Stewart*, 2004 UT 82, ¶ 35, 100 P.3d 1177 (“Jurisdiction is ‘a many-hued term.’”), *abrogated on other grounds by State v. Nielsen*, 2014 UT 10, 326 P.3d 645.

<sup>8</sup> See, e.g., *Bank of Am., N.A. v. Kuchta*, 21 N.E.3d 1040, 1046 (Ohio 2014) (“A court’s jurisdiction over a particular case refers to the court’s authority to proceed or rule on a case that is within the court’s subject-matter jurisdiction. This latter jurisdictional category involves consideration of the rights of the parties. If a court possesses subject-matter jurisdiction, any error in the invocation or exercise of jurisdiction over a particular case causes a judgment to be voidable rather than void.” (citation omitted)).

<sup>9</sup> See, e.g., *Commonwealth v. Steadman*, 411 S.W.3d 717, 724 (Ky. 2013) (“[T]he questions Steadman has raised do not go to subject-matter jurisdiction and instead concern only whether

¶ 126 Another conception of “jurisdiction” goes to the territorial authority of the court that issues a decision. This is the notion of *personal jurisdiction*. It may be invoked in a case in which a judgment is entered against a party lacking in a sufficient connection to the state in which the court sits.<sup>10</sup> This is an-

---

the trial court had particular-case jurisdiction. Or, more precisely, as ‘challenges to [the trial court’s] subsequent rulings and judgment,’ they ‘are questions incident to the exercise of jurisdiction rather than to the *existence* of jurisdiction.’ In other words, they are allegations of pure legal error and not of a failure of the court’s power to act at all. And *particular-case* jurisdiction is subject to waiver.” (alterations in original) (citation omitted)); *In re Adoption of M.A.*, 930 A.2d 1088, 1091 (Me. 2007) (reversing a district court’s dismissal of an adoption case for lack of subject-matter jurisdiction and distinguishing authority to issue an adoption under the governing statute from subject-matter jurisdiction which is determined solely on the basis of whether the case is within the class of cases over which a court has authority); *Heath v. W.C.A.B. (Pa. Bd. of Prob. & Parole)*, 860 A.2d 25, 29 (Pa. 2004) (“[W]e have no quarrel with the Commonwealth Court’s asking *sua sponte* whether the ‘personal animus’ exception implicated its subject matter jurisdiction. Rather, we disagree with the Commonwealth Court’s ultimate conclusion that the exception is indeed jurisdictional. . . . [W]e determine whether the court had power to enter upon the inquiry, not whether it might ultimately decide that it was unable to grant the relief sought in the particular case.” (citation omitted) (internal quotation marks omitted)).

<sup>10</sup> *E.g.*, *Fenn v. Mleads Enters., Inc.*, 2006 UT 8, ¶ 10, 137 P.3d 706 (“[A] Utah state court may assert specific personal jurisdiction over a foreign defendant only if (1) the defendant has minimum contacts with Utah and (2) the assertion of jurisdiction would not offend the traditional notions of fair play and substantial justice.”).

other instance in which we may speak of a court lacking “jurisdiction” to enter an award against a particular party.

¶ 127 Yet neither of these notions of jurisdiction goes to a court’s *subject-matter* jurisdiction. Both of these forms of jurisdiction, moreover, are subject to the rules of preservation and waiver. A failure to raise them at the appropriate time results in a forfeiture of the issue.<sup>11</sup> It is accordingly improper for a court to raise these “jurisdictional” matters *sua sponte*.

¶ 128 Subject-matter jurisdiction is special. It is distinct from other notions of jurisdiction in that we require our courts to consider such issues *sua sponte*, or in other words we do not allow the parties to waive or forfeit them from consideration.<sup>12</sup> The distinction is

---

<sup>11</sup> See, e.g., *State v. All Real Prop., Residence & Appurtenances*, 2005 UT 90, ¶¶ 8-11, 127 P.3d 693 (holding that a failure to raise an objection to personal jurisdiction or defective notice at first opportunity in a proceeding results in waiver or forfeiture of the claim); *State v. Holgate*, 2000 UT 74, ¶ 11, 10 P.3d 346 (“As a general rule, claims not raised before the trial court may not be raised on appeal.”).

<sup>12</sup> See, e.g., *Petersen v. Utah Bd. of Pardons*, 907 P.2d 1148, 1151 (Utah 1995) (“[S]ubject matter jurisdiction is an issue that can and should be addressed *sua sponte* when jurisdiction is questionable.”); see also *Steadman*, 411 S.W.3d at 722 (recognizing that subject-matter jurisdiction cannot be waived or forfeited); *Heath*, 860 A.2d at 29 (“We begin with the well-established principle that subject matter jurisdiction is a question that is not waivable and may be raised by a court on its own motion.”); *Estate of Brown*, 402 S.W.3d 193, 198-99 (Tenn. 2013) (distinguishing subject-matter jurisdiction, which cannot be waived, from

crucial, as it cuts at the heart of our adversary system. If an issue is subject-matter jurisdictional, the general rules of finality and preservation are off the table. So for each such issue we undermine the premises of efficiency, speedy resolution, and finality that generally undergird our justice system.

¶ 129 That is why our law has been careful to cabin the notion of subject-matter jurisdiction.<sup>13</sup> We limit

---

other statutory prerequisites to relief like a statute of limitations, which may be waived or forfeited); *Bd. of Supervisors of Fairfax Cty. v. Bd. of Zoning Appeals of Fairfax Cty.*, 626 S.E.2d 374, 379 (Va. 2006) (identifying the “fundamental distinction between the element of subject matter jurisdiction and the other jurisdictional elements” as the inability of this issue to be waived or forfeited and a court’s obligation to raise it *sua sponte* (citation omitted) (internal quotation marks omitted)); *CSC Grp. Holdings, LLC v. Automation & Elecs., Inc.*, 368 P.3d 302, 307 (Wyo. 2016) (“[Subject-matter jurisdiction] cannot be created or destroyed by procedural irregularities, such as, for example, a defect in the process by which intervention effectively adds a new party to a case. The rules of civil procedure cannot extend or limit subject matter jurisdiction, even though such rules may establish the proper method of invoking the jurisdiction of the court in particular cases. A court’s subject matter jurisdiction lies dormant until it is called upon to exercise it by some sort of initiating procedural mechanism, such as a pleading, complaint, or information. At that point, the court ‘acquires jurisdiction’ in the limited sense of procedurally having the authority to proceed and exercise its subject matter jurisdiction in a particular case. Consequently, a failure to adhere to the requirements governing the proper nature and filing of such case-initiating documents, even to the extent they may be characterized as substantive requirements, will not necessarily deprive a court of subject matter jurisdiction.” (citation omitted)).

<sup>13</sup> See *In re Adoption of Baby E.Z.*, 2011 UT 38, ¶¶ 31-34, 266 P.3d 702; *Johnson*, 2010 UT 28, ¶¶ 9-10, 234 P.3d 1100; *In re*

---

*Estate of McLaughlin*, 754 P.2d 679, 681-82 (Utah Ct. App. 1988). This is by no means a unique feature of Utah law. Courts far and wide have long cabined the concept of subject-matter jurisdiction in this way. *See, e.g., Reed Elsevier, Inc. v. Muchnick*, 559 U.S. 154, 160-61 (2010) (“‘Jurisdiction’ refers to a court’s adjudicatory authority. Accordingly, the term ‘jurisdictional’ properly applies only to prescriptions delineating the classes of cases (subject-matter jurisdiction) and the persons (personal jurisdiction) implicating that authority.” (citation omitted) (internal quotation marks omitted)); *Amodio v. Amodio*, 724 A.2d 1084, 1086 (Conn. 1999) (“Answering this certified question requires us to review the distinction between a trial court’s ‘jurisdiction’ and its ‘authority to act’ under a particular statute. Subject matter jurisdiction involves the authority of a court to adjudicate the type of controversy presented by the action before it.” (citation omitted) (internal quotation marks omitted)); *Cunningham v. Standard Guar. Ins. Co.*, 630 So. 2d 179, 181 (Fla. 1994) (“[S]ubject-matter jurisdiction concerns the power of the trial court to deal with a class of cases to which a particular case belongs. Stated differently: ‘Jurisdiction,’ in the strict meaning of the term, as applied to judicial officers and tribunals, means no more than the power lawfully existing to hear and determine a cause. It is the power lawfully conferred to deal with the general subject involved in the action. It does not depend upon the ultimate existence of a good cause of action in the plaintiff, in the particular case before the court. It is the power to adjudge concerning the general question involved, and is not dependent upon the state of facts which may appear in a particular case.”) (citation omitted) (internal quotation marks omitted)); *Troupis v. Summer*, 218 P.3d 1138, 1140-41 (Idaho 2009) (“Jurisdiction over the subject matter is the right of the court to exercise judicial power over that class of cases; not the particular case before it, but rather the abstract power to try a case of the kind or character of the one pending; and not whether the particular case is one that presents a cause of action, or under the particular facts is triable before the court in which it is pending, because of some of the inherent facts that exist and may be developed during trial.” (citation omitted) (internal quotation marks omitted)); *McCormick v. Robertson*, 28 N.E.3d 795, 802 (Ill. 2015) (“So long as a claim meets the requirements for justiciability, it will be



this concept carefully because an expansive notion of subject-matter jurisdiction will undermine the basic premises of our justice system. And that is why the law has long defined the concept of subject-matter jurisdiction to consist of the two categories noted

---

sufficient to invoke the court's subject matter jurisdiction, even if the claim is defectively stated. The *only* consideration is whether it falls within the general class of cases that the court has the inherent power to hear and determine. If it does, then subject matter jurisdiction is present." (emphasis in original) (citation omitted)); *Holding v. Franklin Cty. Zoning Bd. of Adjustment*, 565 N.W.2d 318, 319 (Iowa 1997) ("For several years we have sought to correct a formerly widespread misimpression that often confused a court's lack of subject matter jurisdiction with a court's lack of authority to act in a particular matter. . . . We hope the distinction is now clear as it is important: the term subject matter jurisdiction refers to the power of a court to hear and determine the class of cases to which the proceedings in question belong. Where subject matter jurisdiction exists, it does not necessarily follow that a court has authority to act in a specific case included within that general class."); *Duvall v. Duvall*, 80 So. 2d 752, 754 ("Jurisdiction of the subject matter is the power of the court to hear and determine cases of the general class to which the particular case belongs. . . . But if a court has jurisdiction of the subject matter, it has the power to decide the case according to its own view of the law and the facts; the test of jurisdiction is whether the court has the right to enter on the inquiry, and not whether its methods were regular, its findings right, or its conclusions according to law."), *overruled on other grounds*, 81 So. 2d 695 (Miss. 1955); *In re Expungement of Arrest Records Related to Brown v. State*, 226 S.W.3d 147, 150 (Mo. 2007) ("Subject matter jurisdiction is a tribunal's statutory authority to hear a particular kind of claim. The court must have cognizance of the class of cases to which the one to be adjudged belongs. The failure to distinguish between the erroneous exercise of jurisdiction and the want of jurisdiction is a fruitful source of confusion and errancy of decision." (citation omitted) (internal quotation marks omitted)).

above—statutory limits on the class of cases assigned to the authority of a certain court, and other limits that go to the concept of justiciability.

¶ 130 These principles are well-embedded in our law. And cases in Utah and elsewhere have long warned of the perils of expanding these categories to encompass mere preconditions to the availability of a particular form of judicial relief.<sup>14</sup> We heed that

---

<sup>14</sup> We have routinely rebuffed attempts by litigants to recast merits arguments as issues of subject-matter jurisdiction. *See, e.g., Johnson*, 2010 UT 28, ¶ 10, 234 P.3d 1100 (warning that “[b]ecause parties can raise subject matter jurisdiction at any time during a proceeding, it makes sense to cabin the issues that fall under the category” and rejecting just such an attempt in the divorce context); *Chen*, 2004 UT 82, ¶ 36, 100 P.3d 1177 (concluding that the parties had mischaracterized a merits claim as an issue of subject-matter jurisdiction in an effort to avoid waiver). The same is true in other jurisdictions. *See, e.g., In re Adoption of D.P.P.*, 158 So. 3d 633, 636-37 (Fla. Dist. Ct. App. 2014) (“We disagree with the lower court’s determination concerning subject matter jurisdiction in the adoption proceeding. A court has subject matter jurisdiction when it has the authority to hear and decide the case. . . . Because the finality of judgments is favored, it is well established that errors, irregularities and even wrongdoing in the proceeding do not render a judgment void when the court has jurisdiction and the parties had an opportunity to be heard.”); *Troupis*, 218 P.3d at 1140 (“Subject matter jurisdiction is a key requirement for the justiciability of a claim and cannot be waived by consent of the parties. Because of the serious ramifications of a court acting without subject matter jurisdiction, namely that the judgments of that court are void, the concept must be clearly defined.” (citation omitted)); *Najera v. Chesapeake Div. of Soc. Servs.*, 629 S.E.2d 721, 723 (Va. Ct. App. 2006) (“Whether a judicial order can be attacked as void turns on the subtle, but crucial, difference between the

warning here. We do not treat a defect in a birth mother's consent as a defect in an adoption court's subject-matter jurisdiction.

¶ 131 Clearly our district courts have the statutory authority to issue an adoption decree. UTAH CODE § 78A-5-102(1); *id.* § 78B-6-105; *In re Adoption of Baby E.Z.*, 2011 UT 38, ¶ 34, 266 P.3d 702 (“Utah district courts clearly have subject matter jurisdiction over adoption proceedings as a class of cases.”). Because there are no grounds for questioning the justiciability of this proceeding (no standing, ripeness, or mootness problem),<sup>15</sup> moreover, we find that there is no subject-matter jurisdictional issue presented by this case.

---

power of a court to adjudicate a specified class of cases, commonly known as ‘subject matter jurisdiction,’ and the authority of a court to exercise that power in a particular case. This distinction guards against the *faux* elevation of a court’s failure to comply with the requirements for exercising its authority to the same level of gravity as a lack of subject matter jurisdiction. In making that distinction, we focus on the statutory language delegating power to the courts to decide the issue and the legislative design it reveals.” (citation omitted) (internal quotation marks omitted)).

<sup>15</sup> Justice Himonas disagrees. He asserts that without valid consent “there is no justiciable matter and therefore nothing for the district court to exercise jurisdiction over.” *Supra* ¶ 20. But this is just a restatement of the lead opinion’s proposed holding. Justice Himonas offers no support for the proposition that a failure of consent—the failure of a mere precondition to the issuance of certain relief—is a matter that goes to “justiciability.” And it certainly does not. Or, more properly, if it does then the exception has swallowed the rule, and any legal defect in a court’s decision goes to “justiciability” (and must be raised *sua sponte* and may be considered at any time).

## 2. Cases on Adoption and Jurisdiction

¶ 132 Justice Himonas claims to find support for his contrary conclusion in a line of adoption cases in other states. Those cases, in his view, establish the well-settled general rule that courts lack subject-matter jurisdiction over adoption proceedings predicated on invalid consent. *See supra* ¶ 30 n.10. Justice Himonas also proffers support for his analysis in Utah precedent—in this court’s decision in *Deveraux’ Adoption v. Brown*, 2 Utah 2d 30, 268 P.2d 995 (Utah 1954), and in cases requiring a notice of claim under the Governmental Immunity Act and the exhaustion of administrative remedies as prerequisites to jurisdiction. *See supra* ¶ 25. Yet none of the cited cases supports the lead opinion’s framework. Here, a court rendered a final judgment that C.C.’s consent was valid and complied with ICWA. And no one has challenged that final judgment—either via direct appeal or collateral attack. No court that we are aware of—and Justice Himonas cites none—has ever revisited the factual or legal underpinnings of a mother’s consent *sua sponte* in a subsequent proceeding.

¶ 133 All of the cases cited by Justice Himonas are distinguishable. First, nearly all of them fit within the two categories of subject-matter jurisdiction identified above. And the few that do not fit this paradigm bear no resemblance to the facts of this case, as they involve statutory prerequisites to jurisdiction that are not present in our code.

¶ 134 Justice Himonas’s cases generally fall into three categories. In one category the courts are simply stating that a defect in a mother’s consent is a

legal barrier to the issuance of an adoption order.<sup>16</sup> No one doubts that conclusion. A birth mother's consent is undeniably a prerequisite to the issuance of an adoption decree. And in that sense it can certainly be said that the court lacks "jurisdiction" to issue an adoption decree. Yet these holdings appear in cases in which the *birth parent* appears and challenges the validity of the consent. So they tell us nothing useful about the question presented here—which is whether

---

<sup>16</sup> See, e.g., *L.T. v. W.L.*, 159 So. 3d 1289, 1291 (Ala. Civ. App. 2014) (vacating adoption on biological mother's petition to set aside judgment because Alabama statute requires that minors be represented by a guardian ad litem prior to giving consent; finding lack of jurisdiction to issue the adoption decree because mother, a minor at the time, was not represented by a guardian ad litem at any point in the proceedings); *Westerlund v. Croaff*, 198 P.2d 842, 845 (Ariz. 1948) (noting that district court had concluded that father was unwilling to consent and that his consent was required; concluding that writ of prohibition was appropriate to enjoin further adoption proceedings); *Arnold v. Howell*, 219 P.2d 854, 858 (Cal. Dist. Ct. App. 1950) (setting aside adoption on the ground that consent was obtained by fraud, noting that consent is a jurisdictional prerequisite in the sense that it is a basis for setting aside an adoption where the issue is raised by a party); *In re Adoption of List*, 211 A.2d 870, 873-74 (Pa. 1965) (using the term "jurisdiction" and "jurisdictional" to identify statutory requirements for adoption and identifying a "presumption of [the adoption decree's] validity and regularity and an implication . . . that the court did find the necessary facts and did perform all the steps essential to the jurisdiction of the court" and placing the "burden . . . on the person attacking an adoption decree to establish its invalidity by clear and convincing evidence").

a failure of consent is a *subject-matter jurisdictional* defect that can be raised by the court *sua sponte*.<sup>17</sup>

¶ 135 Other cases cited in the lead opinion rest on principles of *personal jurisdiction*. In these cases courts have allowed a collateral attack on a final order by a birth parent whose connection to or notice from the forum state was constitutionally defective.<sup>18</sup>

---

<sup>17</sup> See *In re JWT*, 104 P.3d 93, 94 (Wyo. 2005) (distinguishing a failure to file all of the statutorily required documents with the adoption petition—a Wyoming statutory precondition to suit that if not followed will void the proceedings “*ab initio*”—from “a case where mother file[s] a false affidavit” which [on its face meets the statutory requirements], concluding that where the necessary documents are filed—albeit falsely—the district court might have . . . jurisdiction to proceed with the adoption”); *McGinty v. Jewish Children’s Bureau*, 545 N.E.2d 1272, 1275 (Ohio 1989) (per curiam) (rejecting a habeas petition challenging the court’s subject-matter jurisdiction to issue an adoption where there was an alleged defect in consent; concluding that “once a final determination has been made that the parents validly consented to the adoption, that determination removes the basis for a habeas corpus attack on the ground that the court ordering the adoption lacked subject matter jurisdiction”).

<sup>18</sup> *G.M.D. v. M.D.*, 610 S.W.2d 305, 307 (Mo. Ct. App. 1980) (vacating adoption on petition of parent whose consent was required and who had not been given adequate notice of the proceedings); *In re Jackson*, 55 Nev. 174, 28 P.2d 125, 129 (Nev. 1934) (same); *In re Holder*, 218 N.C. 136, 10 S.E.2d 620, 622 (N.C. 1940) (vacating adoption on petition from brother and legal heir of deceased biological mother on several grounds, including that the biological mother’s consent was required and she had not been given notice of the adoption proceedings and that the adoption order was never signed by the court); *Adoption of Robin*, 1977 OK 219, 571 P.2d 850, 856 (Okla. 1977) (setting aside an adoption on petition of a biological father whose consent was required for the issuance of an adoption and who was

Occasionally the courts have offhandedly referred to such a defect as going to *subject-matter jurisdiction*.<sup>19</sup> But, confusing terminology aside, this is decidedly not a matter of *subject-matter jurisdiction*. The lack of notice or connection to the forum goes to *personal* or *territorial jurisdiction*. And that sort of jurisdiction has long been understood as subject to the law of preservation and waiver—in that a failure to raise a personal jurisdiction defense at the first opportunity

---

deprived of due process by the adoptive parents' fraud on the court and finding that birth mother's consent was obtained by fraud and duress); *Hughes v. Aetna Cas. & Sur. Co.*, 234 Ore. 426, 383 P.2d 55, 60 (Or. 1963) (granting biological child's petition declaring him the legal heir of his deceased mother where the biological mother was not given notice of the adoption proceedings nor was her consent obtained and no exception to such requirement was satisfied).

<sup>19</sup> *C.T. v. J.S.*, 951 P.2d 1199, 1200 (Alaska 1998) (using the term subject-matter jurisdiction but reasoning only that the lower court ruling that mother was estopped from refusing consent was in error and reversing adoption on that basis); *G.M.D.*, 610 S.W.2d at 307 (mentioning the term subject-matter jurisdiction in stating the rule 60(b) standard but making no reference to it thereafter in assessing the validity of a challenge raised by biological mother—not by the court *sua sponte*); *In re Holder*, 10 S.E.2d at 622 (using the terminology of subject-matter jurisdiction in reference to the fact that “neither parent was made a party” to the adoption proceeding); *In re Adoption of L.D.S.*, 2006 OK 80, 155 P.3d 1, 8 (Okla. 2006), *as supplemented on reh'g*, No. 250, 2007 Okla. LEXIS 18 (Mar. 6, 2007) (holding district court was divested of jurisdiction during pendency of appeal and voiding adoption issued during the time when the district court lacked jurisdiction on account of a pending appeal); *Hughes*, 383 P.2d at 60-63 (using the term subject-matter jurisdiction in the context of a case that turned on the failure of the adoption court to give notice to the biological mother of the adoption proceeding).

results in a forfeiture, and the matter is not the court's to raise.<sup>20</sup>

¶ 136 Justice Himonas also cites a few cases where the states' adoption statutes require that specific documents be filed simultaneously with the petition for adoption as a precondition to the court's acquisition of subject matter jurisdiction over the case.<sup>21</sup> Even under this third category of cases, jurisdiction is de-

---

<sup>20</sup> See, e.g., *All Real Prop., Residence & Appurtenances*, 2005 UT 90, ¶ 10, 127 P.3d 693 (holding that a failure to raise an objection to personal jurisdiction or defective notice at first opportunity in a proceeding results in waiver or forfeiture of the claim).

<sup>21</sup> *In re I.H.H.-L.*, 251 P.3d 651, 656-57 (Kan. Ct. App. 2011) (interpreting the Kansas adoption statute to require attachment of consent to the petition as a precondition to a court's jurisdiction to hear an adoption petition and concluding failure to do so precluded the district court from acquiring subject-matter jurisdiction over the adoption but also rejecting a rule where "subject matter jurisdiction could fluctuate moment to moment" and embracing the federal rule that subject-matter jurisdiction is determined at the time of filing of the complaint); *In re Adoption of Kassandra B.*, 540 N.W.2d 554, 559 (Neb. 1995) ("The fact that the statute is phrased in the past tense indicates that the requisite consents should be obtained prior to filing the petition."); *In re Ralph*, 710 N.Y.S.2d 500, 502-03 (App. Div. 2000) (concluding that failure to file complete adoption applications precluded the court's exercise of jurisdiction and dismissing the action); *In re JWT*, 104 P.3d at 94 (identifying Wyoming statutory requirements that required particular documents to be filed "with the petition to adopt" and concluding that their absence at the time of filing rendered the adoption "invalid *ab initio*," but noting that had the documents been filed—even if their content were false—jurisdiction might properly be found).



terminated as of the filing of the action. It is not divested by any subsequent interpretive error that may arise in the case.

¶ 137 Here Justice Himonas does not assert that there was any defect in jurisdiction at the time the case was initiated. He couldn't. By statute, our Utah courts are expressly authorized to assume jurisdiction over adoption petitions and determine parental rights and consent at any time during the proceeding—prior to the issuance of the adoption.<sup>22</sup> And there is no dispute that the district court did in fact terminate C.C.'s rights and determine that no father had established rights in the child prior to proceeding on the petition for adoption. *See Order Allowing Relinquishment of Parental Rights, Terminating Birth Mother's Parental Rights, and Determining Birth Father's Rights* at 2 (Sept. 25, 2014).

¶ 138 The cases cited by Justice Himonas should also be viewed in historical perspective. Many of the cited cases are from a bygone era—in which adoption was disfavored and the rights of biological parents

---

<sup>22</sup> See UTAH CODE § 78B-6-109(1)-(2) (allowing determination of parental rights to occur at any point in an adoption proceeding prior to issuance of the adoption); *id.* § 78B-6-105 (identifying the filing of an adoption petition as the only thing required to initiate an adoption proceeding); *id.* § 78B-6-112(2)(a) (authorizing a court to terminate parental rights in the adoption proceeding).

were elevated above the best interests of the child and the interests of adoptive parents.<sup>23</sup>

¶ 139 But these principles have no application to Utah adoption law today. Our Utah Adoption Act was enacted in 2008. And in enacting this law our legislature made express findings rejecting the notion that adoption is disfavored because it disrupts biological

---

<sup>23</sup> See, e.g., *Westerlund*, 198 P.2d at 843-44 (“As adoption is in derogation of the common law, generally speaking it may be said that adoptive statutes should receive a strict construction, particularly with respect to the jurisdiction of the court or where the effect of the adoption would be to deprive a natural parent of the possession of his child.”); *In re Jackson*, 28 P.2d at 127 (“The act of adoption takes a child away from its parent by destroying the legal and natural relation between them and creating in its stead an artificial relation deemed by law to be for the best interests of the child. It is in derogation of the common law which regards the natural rights of the parents to be of a sacred and enduring character. As the statute confers a special power of this kind which may be exerted in opposition to the wishes, or without the consent of the parents, it should be strictly construed in their favor. The courts are quite uniform in applying the rule of strict construction in favor of the parents’ natural rights in adoption proceedings.”); *Adoption of Robin*, 571 P.2d at 855 (“Adoption statutes are to be strictly construed in favor of the natural parents where the controversy is between the natural parents and persons seeking to destroy that status.”); *Hughes*, 383 P.2d at 59 (“[T]he right of adoption being in derogation of the common law, is a special power conferred by statute, and the rule is that such statutes must be strictly construed. . . . [T]he court in adoption proceedings is exercising a special statutory power not according to the course of the common law, and when its decree is called in question, even collaterally, no presumptions in favor of jurisdiction are indulged, but the facts necessary for jurisdiction must appear affirmatively, on the face of the record.” (citation omitted) (internal quotation marks omitted)).

family ties. *See* UTAH CODE § 78B-6-102. Our legislature has thus rejected the premises underlying many of the cases cited by Justice Himonas. In Utah the best interests of the child are paramount. *Id.* § 78B-6-102(1). We also have recognized the fundamental interests of adoptive parents. *Id.* § 78B-6-102(5)(d). These are other grounds for suspicion of Justice Himonas’s reliance on the cited cases.

¶ 140 The issue presented in this case, moreover, is quite distinct from that presented in the cases cited by the majority. Here we are squarely presented with a question regarding *subject-matter jurisdiction*—whether we may consider a potential objection that no party has raised and that goes to an order that was rendered final and unappealable many months back. The lead opinion’s theory on this point is unprecedented. It has cited no authority for the proposal to review a final order that determined that valid consent was given and that was never challenged by the mother who gave the consent. Indeed, the district court’s order was not even challenged by the putative father—either below or on appeal. The lead opinion’s view that we have authority, indeed an obligation, to review the mother’s consent is without support in the cited cases.

¶ 141 Utah law is likewise unhelpful to the lead opinion. The *Deveraux’ Adoption* case is similar to the line of adoption cases cited by Justice Himonas.<sup>24</sup>

---

<sup>24</sup> *Deveraux* likewise suffers from the background principles problem. It long predates Utah’s current adoption act. And it identifies adoptions as disfavored and fails to mention principles

*Deveraux* speaks of a court “never obtain[ing] jurisdiction to exercise the power to grant” an adoption in a case in which there was a defect in a birth mother’s consent. *Deveraux’ Adoption v. Brown*, 268 P.2d at 998. But the *Deveraux* court’s notion of “jurisdiction” goes only to the legal authority of the court to award certain relief (to issue an adoption decree). *Deveraux* had no occasion to consider whether a defect in the birth mother’s consent deprived the court of subject-matter jurisdiction because the birth mother herself intervened in the adoption and “objected that her consent was never validly given.” *Supra* ¶ 21 (citing *Deveraux*, 268 P.2d at 996). So *Deveraux* likewise tells us nothing of relevance to the matter before us.

### 3. Governmental Immunity Act and Administrative Exhaustion

¶ 142 That leaves only the governmental immunity and administrative exhaustion cases cited by Justice Himonas. The lead opinion cites those cases to support its view that “[t]here are often prerequisites individual litigants must meet to show that they have satisfied the requirements of subject matter jurisdiction even when we unquestionably have subject matter jurisdiction over” a general category of cases. *Supra* ¶ 25. We have no quarrel with that general proposition. The “categories” of cases over which our courts have subject-matter jurisdiction certainly have boundaries to them. And litigants must make a

---

of the best interests of the child or the rights of adoptive parents—elevating the rights of biological parents above all else. See *Deveraux’ Adoption v. Brown*, 2 Utah 2d 30, 268 P.2d 995, 997 (Utah 1954).

case-by-case showing as to whether they fall within the relevant boundaries. But that unobjectionable proposition is hardly a license for us to treat mere preconditions to the issuance of a given type of order as a bar to the exercise of subject-matter jurisdiction.

¶ 143 Conditions that go to subject-matter jurisdiction are clearly denominated as such.<sup>25</sup> And they are, by necessity, conditions that can be established fairly easily at the outset of the litigation. Familiar examples in federal court are the existence of a federal question or the diversity of citizenship of the parties (and a sufficient amount in controversy). *See* 28 U.S.C. §§ 1331-32. But in Utah our district courts are courts of general jurisdiction. They have general power to hear “all matters civil and criminal” so long as they are “not excepted in the Utah Constitution and not prohibited by law.” UTAH CODE § 78A-5-102(1). The code, admittedly, places certain restrictions on the jurisdiction of our district courts.

---

<sup>25</sup> *See, e.g., Labelle v. McKay Dee Hosp. Ctr.*, 2004 UT 15, ¶ 8, 89 P.3d 113 (“Article VIII, section 5 of the Utah Constitution vests in the district court ‘original jurisdiction in all matters except as limited by this constitution or by statute.’ We presume that our district courts retain their grant of constitutional jurisdiction in the absence of a clearly expressed statutory intention to limit jurisdiction.”); *see also Arbaugh v. Y&H Corp.*, 546 U.S. 500, 515-16 (2006) (“If the Legislature clearly states that a threshold limitation on a statute’s scope shall count as jurisdictional, then courts and litigants will be duly instructed and will not be left to wrestle with the issue. But when Congress does not rank a statutory limitation on coverage as jurisdictional, courts should treat the restriction as nonjurisdictional in character.” (footnote omitted) (citation omitted)).

But they are expressly denominated as such—as jurisdictional limits.<sup>26</sup> And they are matters that may be easily assessed at the outset of the litigation, unlike legal preconditions to the issuance of a given form of judicial relief.

¶ 144 It is true that the governmental immunity and administrative exhaustion cases identify “case-specific procedural facts” that have been deemed to go to subject-matter jurisdiction. *Supra* ¶ 24. But these cases provide no authority to treat any legal precondition to the issuance of a form of judicial relief as subject-matter jurisdictional. Instead these cases fit comfortably within the settled paradigm.

¶ 145 It is also true that we have held that the filing of a notice of claim with the government is a statutory “prerequisite to vesting a district court with subject matter jurisdiction over claims against governmental entities.” *Wheeler v. McPherson*, 2002 UT 16, ¶ 9, 40 P.3d 632. But that does not at all mean that any statutory prerequisite to a successful tort claim is subject-matter jurisdictional. It means that our law treats the failure to file a notice of claim as a matter rendering the judicial proceeding *unripe*. This fits comfortably within the traditional notion of justiciability. A failure to file a claim with a non-judicial department of government can be understood to deem the judicial filing premature. And a premature filing can easily be viewed as a categorical defect that goes

---

<sup>26</sup> See, e.g., UTAH CODE § 34A-2-407(12)(a)-(b) (identifying claims within the “exclusive jurisdiction” of the Labor Commission “[s]ubject to appellate review”); *id.* § 78A-6-103(2) (identifying “exclusive jurisdiction” of juvenile courts over certain matters).

to subject-matter jurisdiction; it is subject-matter jurisdictional in that it deems the non-judicial department the appropriate body to resolve the matter, and accordingly holds that the filing in court is premature. That is ultimately what our cases say. *See Rush-ton v. Salt Lake Cty.*, 1999 UT 36, ¶¶ 18-21, 977 P.2d 1201 (“A notice of claim provides the entity being sued with the factual details of the incident that led to the plaintiff’s claim. Moreover, it ‘provide[s] the governmental entity an opportunity to correct the condition that caused the injury, evaluate the claim, and perhaps settle the matter without the expense of litigation.’” (alteration in original) (quoting *Larson v. Park City Mun. Corp.*, 955 P.2d 343, 345-46 (Utah 1998))). We leave it at that, as doing so avoids the slippery slope introduced by the lead opinion.

¶ 146 The exhaustion cases are similar. They hold that a court lacks subject-matter jurisdiction where a plaintiff has failed to exhaust its avenues for relief in an administrative agency. *See Hous. Auth. of Salt Lake v. Snyder*, 2002 UT 28, ¶ 11, 44 P.3d 724. But again this is no broad conclusion that all legal preconditions to a successful claim are subject-matter jurisdictional. It goes to traditional justiciability in the sense of ripeness. So our exhaustion cases similarly identify a categorical defect that goes to subject-matter jurisdiction. They conclude that a non-judicial entity is the appropriate body to resolve the matter, and

that a court lacks jurisdiction because the case belongs in an administrative proceeding and not in court.<sup>27</sup>

¶ 147 We follow these precedents but do not extend them in the manner devised by the lead opinion. Doing so would expand on traditional conceptions of subject-matter jurisdiction in a manner that jeopardizes some central tenets of our justice system.

---

<sup>27</sup> Our courts have not always framed this jurisdictional problem in these precise terms. But that is the conceptual essence of our cases. See *Salt Lake City Mission v. Salt Lake City*, 2008 UT 31, ¶ 14, 184 P.3d 599 (equating ripeness requirements in federal law with the requirement of administrative exhaustion); *Tolman v. Logan City*, 2007 UT App 260, ¶ 9, 167 P.3d 489 (“However, an as applied challenge does not become ripe until the challenging party has exhausted its administrative remedies and received a final decision from the relevant administrative agency.”). Our approach, moreover, is consistent with parallel case law in other jurisdictions. See *Crow v. Penrose-St. Francis Healthcare Sys.*, 169 P.3d 158, 161 (Colo. 2007) (“Because the Hospital’s governing board has not rendered a final decision in his matter, Crow has not exhausted his available administrative remedies, and his case is not ripe for judicial review.”); *Molo Oil Co. v. City of Dubuque*, 692 N.W.2d 686, 693 (Iowa 2005) (“Exhaustion of one’s administrative remedies is a condition precedent to ripeness.”).

We do not mean to suggest that administrative exhaustion is on all fours with the doctrine of ripeness. There are certainly conceptual differences between the two sets of principles. See *Ticor Title Ins. Co. v. F.T.C.*, 814 F.2d 731, 734-35, 259 U.S. App. D.C. 202 (D.C. Cir. 1987) (identifying the overlap as well as differences between administrative exhaustion requirements and the doctrine of ripeness). But this is a coherent way to understand administrative exhaustion as subject-matter jurisdictional. And the lead opinion’s contrary view—treating exhaustion as jurisdictional because it is a legal prerequisite to the issuance of relief—would open a perilous slippery slope.



#### 4. Systemic Costs and Slippery Slope

¶ 148 The lead opinion’s framework may appear to protect the interests of a sympathetic party. *See supra* ¶ 1 (expressing concerns about the “septic” nature of this case, infected by a birth mother who “perpetrated a fraud” and deprived a birth father of his chance to intervene to protect his interests). But it would do so at a substantial cost to the coherence of our law and to basic tenets of our judicial system—to the law of subject-matter jurisdiction, to rules of waiver and preservation, and to principles of finality and efficiency embedded deeply in our jurisprudence. Such costs are immediately apparent in the adoption setting; but the decision proposed in the lead opinion would also reverberate in other fields.

¶ 149 If Justice Himonas’s view prevailed, it would be the judge’s duty (both in the district court and on appeal) to search the record for statutory prerequisites to an adoption that may not have been fulfilled. And whenever such a defect was found, the subject-matter jurisdiction of the adoption court would be in jeopardy. Such jeopardy would last for at least a year beyond the entry of the adoption decree. *See supra* ¶ 32 n.11. And throughout such proceedings, both in the district court and during any appeal, the parties could expect a more sluggish and less efficient disposition—as judges would be required to make ongoing assessments on issues heretofore left to the adversary system. All interested parties would suffer as a result.

¶ 150 The lead opinion purports to limit its rule to a specific prerequisite to the issuance of an adoption

decree—to the validity of the birth mother’s consent. But the logic of its analysis sweeps more broadly. Any and all “case-specific procedural facts” would be eligible for classification as subject-matter jurisdictional. *See supra* ¶ 24. All that matters under the lead opinion is that the matter in question be an important precondition to the availability of the relief sought by the plaintiff. The possibilities for inclusion are endless.<sup>28</sup> And the timeframe for upsetting a final adop-

---

<sup>28</sup> Justice Himonas responds by insisting that we have identified “no situation in which a party would be able to use [his] opinion to ask a court to improperly expand subject matter jurisdiction to any statutory requirement.” *Supra* ¶ 29. But this misses our point—that *the logic* of the lead opinion sweeps broadly to encompass any “case-specific procedural fact[]” affecting the validity of the adoption decree. That premise forms the basis for the legal standard the lead opinion would apply in future cases. And lower courts would have to take the opinion seriously as long as it remained in place. So it’s possible that this court would hold the line—refusing to extend the standard Justice Himonas would announce today to other “case-specific procedural facts” affecting the validity of an adoption decree. But the lower courts would still be left to field any of a series of challenges to adoption decrees as long as the lead opinion’s theory remained.

The lead opinion, after all, rests on no settled legal principle. It is based only on the insistence that consent is historically and logically important. And that would leave lower courts without any basis for discerning what other statutory requirements might properly be deemed a matter of equal importance.

The slippery slope problem would remain, moreover, even assuming that “consent” problems are the only “case-specific procedural facts” that would be deemed to go to subject-matter jurisdiction. ICWA prescribes a range of requirements affecting a parent’s consent: that consent be given before a judge, 25 U.S.C. § 1913(a); that the judge engage in an adequate colloquy regarding the parent’s rights, *id.*; that the colloquy be fully understood,

tion is potentially unlimited.<sup>29</sup>

¶ 151 Justice Himonas says that a defect in the mother’s consent deprives the district court of subject-matter jurisdiction because “absent consent,” the court is “without authorization to interfere with the fundamental right that is the parent-child relationship.” *Supra* ¶ 20. The lead opinion even goes so far as to say that without valid consent “no child has been made available for adoption.” *Supra* ¶ 27.

¶ 152 But that is an unvarnished judicial fiction. Of course there is a child to be adopted. We call him “B.B.” here to protect his anonymity. But he is a real child with a real interest in these proceedings. And he has been living with his would-be adoptive parents since just after his birth in 2014. Since that time all of these individuals have proceeded in reliance on the

---

*id.*; that the judge certify that the colloquy was understood, *id.*; that the colloquy be interpreted where it might not be understood in English, *id.*; and that the consent not be improperly prohibited from being withdrawn, *id.* § 1913(c). And state law of course also regulates consent—by mothers and fathers. *See, e.g.*, UTAH CODE § 78B-6-120; *id.* § 78B-6-120.1; *id.* § 78B-6-121; *id.* § 78B-6-125. These and other elements of valid consent would seem to be “case-specific procedural facts” implicating subject-matter jurisdiction under the lead opinion’s theory. The lead opinion would thus invite litigation—and uncertainty and delay—on the question of whether these and other elements of “consent” may be questioned in a manner reopening an adoption that is otherwise final.

<sup>29</sup> *See supra* ¶ 32 n.11 (acknowledging the possibility that the one-year limitation on challenges to an adoption decree in Utah law, Utah Code section 78B-6-133(7)(b), may not apply in the face of a jurisdictional defect stemming from ICWA, and citing at least one case that supports that conclusion—*Hughes v. Aetna Cas. & Sur. Co.*, 383 P.2d 55, 66 (Or. 1963)).

finality of the order terminating the birth mother's parental rights. They may not yet have an adoption decree. But they have rested easily on the conclusion that the birth mother no longer has a right to interfere with the adoption because her consent was deemed valid, her rights were terminated, and the time for questioning the basis for those decisions has long passed. So the lead opinion may say there is no child to be adopted, but all those who had anything to do with B.B. have long thought otherwise.

¶ 153 What the lead opinion is really saying is that it thinks the validity of a mother's consent is particularly important. It says as much in asserting that the "requirement of consent is mandatory and jurisdictional because it goes to the soul of the adoption." *Supra* ¶ 23. Fair enough. We don't doubt that a mother's consent is a crucial step in the proceedings. But subject-matter jurisdiction is different. Our law has long assessed subject-matter jurisdiction at the categorical level—encompassing only statutory limits on the classes of cases to be decided by the court and traditional limits on justiciability. A defect in consent fits in neither category. So if a consent problem is a jurisdictional problem then so are many other legal grounds for challenging the propriety of a district court's decision. That cannot be—unless we are prepared to abandon the central tenets of finality and adversariness at the heart of our justice system. We are not. And we reject the lead opinion's view that a defect in consent might deprive our courts of subject-matter jurisdiction over an adoption proceeding.

### D. Jurisdiction Is Proper Under the Lead Opinion's Theory

¶ 154 If a defect in a birth mother's consent really deprived the district court of subject-matter jurisdiction, then the proper course would be an order of vacatur and dismissal.<sup>30</sup> Yet the lead opinion would not dismiss the case. It would remand to allow the mother to decide whether to enter a valid consent. *See supra* ¶ 84 n.32.

¶ 155 That is telling. What it tells us is that even the lead opinion would not ultimately conclude that the district court lacks subject-matter jurisdiction over any of the issues it undertakes to review—namely the adjudication of C.C.'s consent and the denial of the E.T.'s motion to intervene. Even taking the lead opinion's view of the cases at face value, there isn't a single case for the proposition that a district court lacks jurisdiction to decide whether consent was validly given or to determine whether a party claiming an interest in the child may properly inter-

---

<sup>30</sup> *See, e.g., Ramsay v. Kane Cty. Human Res. Special Serv. Dist.*, 2014 UT 5, ¶ 17, 322 P.3d 1163 (“[W]hen a court determines it lacks subject matter jurisdiction, it ‘retains only the authority to dismiss the action.’” (quoting *Varian-Eimac, Inc. v. Lamoreaux*, 767 P.2d 569, 570 (Utah Ct. App. 1989)); *Salt Lake Cty. v. Bangerter*, 928 P.2d 384, 386 (Utah 1996) (“When it is ascertained that there is no jurisdiction in the court because of the absence of a justiciable controversy, then the court can go no further, and its immediate duty is to dismiss the action. . . .” (internal quotation marks omitted) (quoting *Baird v. State*, 574 P.2d 713, 716 (Utah 1978))).

vene in the proceedings. These are pre-adoption issues that, under any view, a district court has power to decide.

¶ 156 The lead opinion tries to split the baby. It concludes that the court has jurisdiction to take “valid consent” but lacks jurisdiction to take “invalid consent.” *See supra* ¶ 84 n.32. But there is no such thing as a defect in subject-matter jurisdiction that arises only if the court decides an issue one way. What the lead opinion is really trying to do is reopen the merits of the termination order. But the merits of the termination order are foreclosed from our consideration here for all of the reasons set forth in Part I.A above.

¶ 157 We leave the matter there. The contrary path articulated in the lead opinion would upend the settled law of subject-matter jurisdiction in troubling ways. We decline to take that path.

## II. MOTION TO INTERVENE AND FEDERAL PATERNITY STANDARD

¶ 158 The lead opinion’s decision on the merits of E.T.’s motion to intervene is likewise problematic. Here a majority of the court expands the reach of ICWA in a manner that its plain language cannot bear—and that ignores a countervailing purpose that Congress was also balancing in enacting ICWA. I respectfully dissent.

¶ 159 ICWA, like most statutes, is not “aimed at advancing a single objective at the expense of all others.” *Myers v. Myers*, 2011 UT 65, ¶ 27, 266 P.3d 806. It is a “result of a legislative give-and-take that balances multiple concerns.” *Id.* A key countervailing

purpose at stake under ICWA is the protection of the traditional jurisdiction of state courts over adoption proceedings. *See* 25 U.S.C. § 1901(5) (noting that states possess “recognized jurisdiction over Indian child custody proceedings”).<sup>31</sup> ICWA does not oust the states of that traditional area of their authority. *Id.* It recognizes it to a large degree—balancing against the interests of the integrity of Indian families the rights of the states to vindicate the important interests protected by their laws of adoption and parental rights.

¶ 160 In other words, ICWA does not create an independent federal adoption regime. Its substantive

---

<sup>31</sup> ICWA admittedly provides for a degree of federal “intervention” into state sovereignty in this field. *See supra* ¶ 62. But the Act also preserves “traditional” state sovereignty to some degree. That is reflected not only in the text of section 1901(5) but also in other statutory sections that make reference to mechanisms and terms of state law. *See* 25 U.S.C. § 1912(a) (identifying additional federal standards to apply to “any involuntary proceeding in a State court”); *id.* § 1913(b) (identifying a right to “withdraw consent to a foster care placement under State law”); *id.* § 1919(a) (authorizing the establishment of jurisdiction agreements between states and tribes); *id.* § 1922 (authorizing “emergency removal . . . under applicable State law”). To that extent there is no mistaking the fact that ICWA balances the protection of “the essential tribal relations of Indian people,” *see supra* ¶ 62, against the “traditional” sovereignty of the states.

I am not advocating that we ignore the former, as the majority suggests. I am just urging that we keep both sets of interests in mind—and that we look to the text of the statute in deciding where Congress has intervened and where it has preserved traditional state sovereignty. Thus, I would give full effect to ICWA’s text where the statute identifies unique federal standards. But I would not go beyond the text of the statute to displace state law where Congress has not spoken.

provisions function only within the context of a state or tribal adoption proceeding. *See id.* §§ 1911–13. And Congress did not override the traditional jurisdiction inherent in adoption cases. It simply mandated some minimum standards that state adoption schemes must satisfy. *See id.* § 1902.

¶ 161 This confirms that Congress understood the importance of state law in this field. And it recognized the fundamental nature of the interests protected by such law—including the welfare and best interests of children, which are implicated whenever an adoption proceeding is underway. Thus, ICWA does not guarantee an unfettered right of members of Indian tribes to intervene in or object to an adoption in any circumstance or at any time. It sets forth specific, limited rights of tribal members.

¶ 162 The provision at issue here is along these lines. It does not guarantee a right to notice and intervention to any tribal member with a claimed interest in a child in an adoption proceeding. It limits that right to a “parent.” 25 U.S.C. § 1912(a). And ICWA defines “parent” in a careful, limited way. It states that a “parent” is “any biological parent or parents of an Indian child,” *not including* “the unwed father where paternity has not been acknowledged or established.” *Id.* § 1903(9).

¶ 163 To me this is an obvious invocation of state law. I say *obvious* because paternity has never been a creature of federal law. It has always been a matter within the exclusive sovereignty of the states. The longstanding rule in Utah and elsewhere is that an



unwed father's legal rights as a father—his “paternity”—is established by the law of the state in which his putative child's adoption goes forward. *See generally In re Adoption of Baby B.*, 2012 UT 35, 308 P.3d 382; *see also* HOMER H. CLARK, JR., *THE LAW OF DOMESTIC RELATIONS IN THE UNITED STATES*, 309 (2d ed. 1972). Admittedly, there are constitutional limitations on this general rule—circumstances in which the state law of paternity must give way to federal constitutional limitations (such as due process). *See, e.g., Stanley v. Illinois*, 405 U.S. 645, 649-58, 92 S. Ct. 1208, 31 L. Ed. 2d 551 (1972) (holding that “a presumption that distinguishes and burdens [only] all unwed fathers” was unconstitutional). But no one has suggested that any such limitation would apply here. So the obvious place to look to decide whether E.T. has “acknowledged” or “established” his “paternity” is Utah law.

¶ 164 I would decide this case on that basis. I would conclude, as have other courts confronting this question,<sup>32</sup> that an Indian parent has a right to notice and

---

<sup>32</sup> *See Jared P. v. Glade T.*, 209 P.3d 157, 161 (Ariz. Ct. App. 2009) (“ICWA does not, however, define how paternity can be acknowledged or otherwise detail any procedure to establish paternity. Consequently, we look to state law to determine whether paternity has been acknowledged or established.”); *In re Daniel M.*, 708, 1 Cal. Rptr. 3d 897, 900 (Cal. Ct. App. 2003) (“Moreover, because the ICWA does not provide a standard for the acknowledgment or establishment of paternity, courts have resolved the issue under state law.”); *In re Adoption of a Child of Indian Heritage*, 543 A.2d 925, 935 (N.J. 1988) (“We conclude, therefore, that Congress intended to defer to state or tribal law

intervention under 25 U.S.C. section 1912(a) only if his paternity has been “acknowledged or established” as a matter of state law (or perhaps tribal law). And I would affirm the district court’s decision here because it was properly based on the Utah standard.

¶ 165 The majority’s contrary conclusions cannot stand. The statutory text undermines the majority’s approach. And Congress’s legislative purpose, as interpreted in *Mississippi Band of Choctaw Indians v. Holyfield*, 490 U.S. 30 (1989), cannot properly be construed to support the court’s conclusions. *Holyfield* is easily distinguishable, as it involved a statutory term (*domicile*) of “generally uncontroverted” meaning. *Id.* at 48.

¶ 166 That cannot be said of the notion of the *acknowledgement* or *establishment* of *paternity*. These are terms that impose varying standards throughout the fifty states (and the laws of Indian nations). We cannot possibly interpret this language of ICWA to prescribe a uniform federal standard. The only way to achieve uniformity would be to legislate a specific, binding federal standard. Yet even the majority declines to do that. It just says it thinks that a

---

standards for establishing paternity, so long as these approaches are permissible variations on the methods of acknowledging and establishing paternity within the general contemplation of Congress when it passed the ICWA. . . .”); *In re Adoption of Baby Girl B.*, 67 P.3d 359, 367 (Okla. Civ. App. 2003) (relying on state law but warning that its application cannot frustrate the purpose of ICWA).

reasonability standard would work the best.<sup>33</sup> And it provides no analysis under that standard other than to say that E.T. has acknowledged or established paternity under any possible standard.

¶ 167 To me that suggests that we are not really interpreting the terms of the governing federal statute. If we are unable to state a meaningful legal standard, we are not really judging in accordance with a rule of law. We are only picking a winner in litigation. I cannot agree with this decision. And I respectfully disagree with the majority’s analysis for these reasons, which I explain in more detail below.

---

<sup>33</sup> The majority seeks support for its approach in a supposed “canon of interpretation” presuming a “reasonability” standard in the face of statutory silence “as to the time or manner of a subject.” *Supra* ¶ 71. And it claims that such a canon is “consistent with ICWA case law.” *Supra* ¶ 71. I’m unsure of the basis or applicability of this supposed “canon” as a general matter. But whatever its merits in other settings, it is not consistent with the ICWA cases cited by the majority. Neither the Arizona Court of Appeals nor the Alaska Supreme Court adopted a federal reasonability standard for *acknowledging* or *establishing* paternity. To the contrary, both courts held that the undefined terms invoked state law. *Jared P.*, 209 P.3d at 161 (“ICWA does not, however, define how paternity can be acknowledged or otherwise detail any procedure to establish paternity. *Consequently, we look to state law to determine whether paternity has been acknowledged or established.*” (emphasis added)); *Bruce L. v. W.E.*, 247 P.3d 966, 978 (Alaska 2011) (following courts that “have looked to state law . . . to determine whether paternity has been acknowledged or established under ICWA.”).

Granted, both the Arizona and Alaska courts concluded that the putative father did not have to *perfectly* comply with applicable state law in some circumstances. But that is a far cry from the adoption of a uniform federal reasonability standard.

## A. ICWA Invokes State Law

¶ 168 The starting place for our analysis should be the statutory text. And that text strongly signals the congressional adoption of a state standard of paternity. It does so by employing legal terms of art with settled meaning in family law.

¶ 169 A person cannot qualify as a *parent* under ICWA if he is an “unwed father” whose “paternity has not been acknowledged or established.” 25 U.S.C. § 1903(9). Four elements of this phrasing cut against the majority’s conclusion that ICWA directs state courts to establish a uniform *federal* standard of paternity.

¶ 170 First, the words *acknowledgement* and *establishment* of *paternity* are long-established terms of art in state family law. All fifty states prescribe their own standards and procedures for *acknowledging* or *establishing paternity*.<sup>34</sup> But the phrases employed in ICWA encompass concepts that most all states share in common: (a) the notion of an *acknowledgement* of

---

<sup>34</sup>”All states have programs under which birthing hospitals give unmarried parents of a newborn the opportunity to *acknowledge* the father’s paternity of the child. States must also help parents *acknowledge* paternity up until the child’s eighteenth birthday through vital records offices or other offices designated by the state. Paternity can also be *established* at a court or administrative hearing or by default if the man was served notice of a paternity hearing but did not appear.” DEPARTMENT OF HEALTH AND HUMAN SERVICES ADMINISTRATION FOR CHILDREN AND FAMILIES OFFICE OF CHILD SUPPORT ENFORCEMENT, HANDBOOK ON CHILD SUPPORT ENFORCEMENT 14 (2008) (emphasis added).

paternity, which generally refers to a writing by a father (with or without a requirement of consent by the mother), where the writing itself has the legal effect of sustaining a father's parental rights to some degree;<sup>35</sup> and (b) the concept of an *establishment* of pa-

---

<sup>35</sup> Even in 1978, when ICWA was enacted, "acknowledge" was a term of art that indicated a specific process under state law—though varying from state to state. No later than 1921, there was already debate about what steps an unwed father should be required to take to legally "acknowledge" paternity. WALTER C. TIFFANY, HANDBOOK ON THE LAW OF PERSONS AND DOMESTIC RELATIONS 302-03 (Roger W. Cooley ed., 3d ed. 1921) ("The courts are not in agreement as to what constitutes a sufficient acknowledgment of the child to legitimate it. In a few instances it has been held that the acknowledgment must be by an instrument executed for the express purpose, but the better rule seems to be that the writing need not be made for the express purpose of acknowledging the child, but that the acknowledgment is sufficient if made in any written instrument, collateral or otherwise."). In the 1970s there was still "great variety in the methods prescribed [by the states] for making the acknowledgment." HOMER H. CLARK, JR., THE LAW OF DOMESTIC RELATIONS IN THE UNITED STATES 173 (1987). "In some states," the acknowledgment had to be "in writing and witnessed, in others it [had to] be executed before a notary or other officer, in others it [had to] be merely in writing, in others it [had to] be 'general and notorious' and in still others no formalities whatever [were] required." *Id.* In an effort to eliminate the inconsistency that stemmed from states' exclusive jurisdiction to prescribe the acknowledgment process, the National Conference of Commissioners on Uniform State Laws published the Uniform Parentage Act of 1973. Pursuant to the Act, an unwed father could acknowledge paternity "in a writing filed with the appropriate court or Vital Statistics Bureau" if the mother "does not dispute the acknowledgment within a reasonable time after being informed thereof." UNIF. ACT ON PARENTAGE § 4 (NAT'L CONFERENCE OF COMM'RS

ternity, which is initiated by a court filing and culminates in the issuance of a judicial order (sometimes contested but not necessarily) establishing the father's parental rights and obligations.<sup>36</sup> Surely it was no accident that Congress utilized terms with accepted meaning in state family law. And because it did, we should presume that ICWA embraced the principles embedded in these state law terms.

¶ 171 Second, the statute speaks in the past tense. It forecloses the right to notice and intervention for unwed fathers whose paternity “*has not been* acknowledged or established.” 25 U.S.C. § 1903(9). This backward-looking phrasing further underscores the state term-of-art premise of the ICWA definition. Congress made the putative father's right to notice and intervention dependent on what *had been* acknowledged or established—past tense. And there is not and never has been any way for a father to

---

ON UNIF. STATE LAWS 1973). As of 2000, nineteen states had enacted the Uniform Parentage Act in its entirety and many others had enacted “significant portions of it.” Prefatory Note to UNIF. PARENTAGE ACT (NAT’L CONFERENCE OF COMM’RS ON UNIF. STATE LAWS 2002). But there is still no national, uniform standard. This is purely a matter of state law, and the standards vary widely across the fifty states.

<sup>36</sup> Even prior to ICWA, “statutes ha[d] been enacted in most if not all jurisdictions creating judicial proceedings to *establish* the paternity of an illegitimate child. . . .” 59 A.L.R. 3d 685 (1974) (emphasis added); *see also* 14 C.J.S. *Children Out-of-Wedlock* § 111 (describing the different burdens of proof in suits to establish paternity); UNIF. ACT ON PARENTAGE §§ 3, 6 (NAT’L CONFERENCE OF COMM’RS ON UNIF. STATE LAWS 1973) (authorizing a “natural father” to establish his paternity through court action).

“acknowledge” or “establish” his parental rights as a matter of *federal law*. There is no such thing as federal family law (see more on that below). And for that reason it would be very odd for Congress to be speaking of a *federal* acknowledgement or establishment of paternity as a prerequisite to a right to notice and intervention.<sup>37</sup>

¶ 172 Third, the statutory duty to provide notice to those whose paternity has been *acknowledged* or *established* indicates that these are established, formal

---

<sup>37</sup>The majority appears to ignore this point in its reasonableness analysis. Rather than focusing exclusively on E.T.’s actions prior to the termination order, it spends significant time on the actions E.T. took after the termination order. But E.T. could not possibly have been entitled to notice and intervention at the time the proceeding began—or even at the time of his motion to intervene—based on actions he took after that time.

I am also skeptical that the actions he took prior to the custody proceedings satisfied even the majority’s reasonability standard for acknowledging paternity. My skepticism stems not from any “socioeconomic [or] cultural assumptions,” *supra* ¶ 75 n.29, but from the inherent difficulty of administering a “reasonability” standard that credits purely private conduct. The relevant “actions” boil down to E.T. providing for C.C. for the first six months of pregnancy and believing that C.C. would come back to South Dakota or that he would join C.C. in Utah after the baby was born. If this amounts to a reasonable acknowledgment of paternity, almost anything will. After all, E.T. appears to have provided for C.C. even before the child was conceived, and he does not assert that he articulated or documented his beliefs regarding future plans before the custody proceedings were initiated. Under those circumstances I cannot see how the adoptive parents or the district court would have any way of knowing that E.T. had an interest in the child—or of providing E.T. notice at the time the adoption petition was filed. And this only exacerbates the practical problems of the majority’s standard.

mechanisms. A family who wishes to adopt a child of Indian heritage has a statutory duty to provide notice to any *parent*. But if *parent* includes anyone who has vaguely *acknowledged* paternity in some informal way, the adopting family will have no way to know how to fulfill its obligations under ICWA. And an Indian mother would have no way of assuring that her child will actually be given to the adoptive couple, even after her own parental rights have been terminated. That is a further strike against the majority's construction. Surely Congress didn't mean to require biological mothers and adoptive families to give notice to persons whose *acknowledgement* of paternity was so vague and informal that they cannot reasonably be identified. And the majority's decision to require this only enhances the practical concerns identified above. *See supra* ¶¶ 111–15.

¶ 173 A fourth and related point builds on a series of established canons or norms of statutory construction in this field. When Congress passed ICWA, it was surely aware that (a) “[t]he whole subject of the domestic relations of husband and wife, parent and child” has long been understood to “belong[] to the laws of the states, and not to the laws of the United States,” *Ex parte Burrus*, 136 U.S. 586, 593–94 (1890);<sup>38</sup> (b) state courts have “virtually exclusive primacy” in the area of family law, while “federal courts,

---

<sup>38</sup> *See also Haddock v. Haddock*, 201 U.S. 562, 575, (1906) (“No one denies that the states, at the time of the adoption of the Constitution, possessed full power over the subject of marriage and divorce.”), *overruled in part on other grounds by Williams v. North Carolina*, 317 U.S. 287 (1942); *United States v. Windsor*,



as a general rule, do not adjudicate issues of” family law “even when there might otherwise be a basis for federal jurisdiction,” *United States v. Windsor*, 133 S. Ct. 2675, 2691 (2013); and (c) for these and other reasons, family law terms in federal statutes are ordinarily deemed to be “determined by state, rather than federal law,” *De Sylva v. Ballentine*, 351 U.S. 570, 580 (1956).

¶ 174 These principles lend a heavy dose of skepticism to the view that Congress intended to delegate to *state courts* the power to prescribe a set of uniform *federal standards* of paternity. That would be an extraordinary delegation of federal policymaking power. To me it’s unimaginable that Congress would have meant to delegate that power to a judicial branch of another sovereign—fifty sovereigns, really—in a field traditionally left to that sovereign’s sole authority.<sup>39</sup>

---

133 S. Ct. 2675, 2689–90 (2013) (“By history and tradition the definition and regulation of marriage . . . has been treated as being within the authority and realm of the separate States.”).

<sup>39</sup> My point is not to state a general objection to an inquiry into “reasonableness”—or even to “subjective standards generally.” See *Oliver v. Utah Labor Comm’n*, 2017 UT 39, ¶ 84 n.18, P.3d (Lee, A.C.J., concurring). It is to emphasize the need to tie our legal standards “to the statutory text,” and to urge caution for “fuzzy” legal inquiries that “bear no relation” to the governing terms of the law. *Id.* For that reason the majority’s Fourth Amendment example is beside the point. See *supra* ¶ 71 n.27. The text of the Fourth Amendment is framed in terms of “unreasonable searches and seizures.” U.S. CONST. amend. IV. So of course the Fourth Amendment test is framed as an inquiry into “reasonableness.” See *supra* ¶ 71 n.27. But that tells us nothing of relevance to the proper test under ICWA.

¶ 175 The exercise of this power is a matter of legislative policymaking. There is no “right” answer to the question of what it takes for an unwed father to acknowledge or establish paternity. So to make law on the appropriate standards, we would have to step into the role long held by our legislature. I have no idea how to do that. (Should we hold legislative hearings the way the legislature does when it adopts or amends laws in this field?) And I am certain Congress didn’t mean for the Utah Supreme Court to have the final say on the matter. We are one of fifty state courts of last resort. So to interpret ICWA to give this body the power to decide on an ideal standard for the acknowledgement or establishment of paternity is to assure a lack of a uniform standard. That cannot be what Congress had in mind—even under the majority’s strong purposivist view of ICWA. *See supra* ¶ 69 (concluding that Congress’s purpose of assuring uniformity sustains the conclusion that this court should prescribe a federal standard of acknowledging or establishing paternity).

¶ 176 This is a strong indication that we are treading into a domain not meant for us under the terms of the governing statute. “When presented with alternative interpretations of a statutory scheme, we should choose the one that involves the judiciary least in the enterprise of legislative policymaking.” *State v. Parduhn*, 2011 UT 55, ¶ 72, 283 P.3d 488 (Lee, J., dissenting). Courts should not go looking for opportunities to “become a policymaker instead of an interpreter.” *Id.* “We should presume that the legislature intended to preserve the respective legislative and judicial roles, with the legislature making policy and

the courts construing and applying that policy to cases that come before them.” *Id.* “If one of two interpretations of a statute conflates those roles, it should accordingly be rejected as contrary to legislative intent.” *Id.*<sup>40</sup>

¶ 177 This should be doubly true in a case, like this one, where the statute we interpret is a federal law addressing a domain long governed exclusively by state law. I see no room for the conclusion that Congress meant for this court to put our policymaker hats on and decide on the *best* standard for the acknowledgement or establishment of paternity. Surely it’s more likely that its use of settled terms of state law was a signal that Congress was asking us to apply established state law.

#### B. Response to Majority

¶ 178 The majority finds it “obvious that the plain language” of ICWA does not dictate the application of state law standards of paternity. *Supra* ¶ 50. It bases that conclusion on its sense of Congress’s “purpose” in enacting ICWA, and on analysis in *Mississippi Band of Choctaw Indians v. Holyfield*, 490 U.S. 30 (1989), that it views as supportive of its holding. And it claims that my approach violates the traditional meaning of the phrase “term of art.” I find none of these points persuasive.

---

<sup>40</sup> See *Ayotte v. Planned Parenthood of N. New Eng.*, 546 U.S. 320, 329–30 (2006); *State v. Herrera*, 895 P.2d 359, 362 (Utah 1995); *Bastian v. King*, 661 P.2d 953, 956 (Utah 1983).

¶ 179 First, the purported “purpose” of ICWA cannot override the terms of the statute. ICWA, as noted, balances multiple purposes. And we overstep our bounds if we fail to credit the compromised balance of those purposes reflected in the statutory text. *Myers v. Myers*, 2011 UT 65, ¶ 27, 266 P.3d 806; *Olsen v. Eagle Mountain City*, 2011 UT 10, ¶ 23 n.6, 248 P.3d 465.

¶ 180 As noted above, ICWA, at a minimum, is also aimed at preserving the sovereignty of the state courts over adoption and paternity—and in protecting the children whose interests are so keenly implicated in adoption proceedings. Thus, it is entirely correct to say that ICWA was aimed at protecting the integrity of Indian families. But because the statutory purpose was not to advance that purpose at all costs, our inquiry cannot end at that high level of generality. We must consider how Congress struck the balance at the specific level of the terms of the statute.<sup>41</sup>

---

<sup>41</sup> The majority does refer to some textual provisions of the statute in support of its view. For one, it cites ICWA for the proposition that a parent of an Indian child is entitled to the “higher standard of protection” set forth in state or federal law when such laws “provide[] a higher standard of protection” than that set forth in ICWA. *Supra* ¶ 67 (quoting 25 U.S.C. § 1921). And the majority says that this ensures “that parents of Indian children enjoy the highest level of protection of their parental rights available.” *Supra* ¶ 67. But this is circular. We cannot say whether a supposedly federal standard yields a higher level of protection than that set forth in state law until we know the contents of the federal standard. And, as noted below, the majority ultimately is unwilling to articulate a federal standard.

¶ 181 The *Holyfield* opinion is not to the contrary. Nor does it support the majority’s holding in this case. In *Holyfield*, the court interpreted a provision in ICWA granting tribal courts the exclusive jurisdiction over custody proceedings involving an Indian child “who resides or is domiciled within” a tribe’s reservation. 490 U.S. at 36 (quoting 25 U.S.C. § 1911(a)). And, as the majority here indicates, the *Holyfield* court interpreted the term “domicile” to prescribe a federal standard. *Id.* at 43–47. In so concluding, moreover, the *Holyfield* court stated a “general assumption that ‘in the absence of a plain indication to the contrary, . . . Congress when it enacts a statute is not making the application of the federal act dependent on state law.’” *Id.* at 43 (alteration in original) (quoting *Jerome v. United States*, 318 U.S. 101, 104 (1943)).

¶ 182 Yet *Holyfield* announces no hard and fast rule. Indeed it acknowledges that “Congress sometimes intends that a statutory term be given content by the application of state law.” *Id.* And the grounds for the court’s holding in *Holyfield* simply do not apply here. *Holyfield* is distinguishable.

¶ 183 *Holyfield* does not conclude that ICWA’s purpose of protecting Indian families mandates a uniform federal standard for all terms in the statute. It acknowledges the contrary. *Id.* And it begins its analysis with “the assumption that the legislative purpose is expressed by the ordinary meaning of the words used.” *Id.* at 47 (quoting *Richards v. United States*, 369 U.S. 1, 9 (1962)). Thus, the core holding in *Holyfield* is different from the one described by the

majority in this case. *Holyfield* is based on the statutory text. And it holds that “domicile” is a statement of a uniform standard *not* because ICWA’s broad purpose demands uniformity in all cases, but because “[d]omicile’ is . . . a concept widely used in both federal and state courts for jurisdiction and conflict-of-laws purposes, *and its meaning is generally uncontroverted.*” *Id.* at 48 (emphasis added). And the uncontroverted meaning includes the standards for demonstrating domicile that are almost universally accepted among federal and state jurisdictions. *See id.*

¶ 184 Thus, the *Holyfield* opinion is quite different from the majority opinion in this case. The *Holyfield* court did not construct its own preferred standard of domicile—a standard informed only by a vague sense that Congress must have meant to provide “less exacting” requirements for Indian parents than the laws of many states. *Supra* ¶ 71. The *Holyfield* analysis is textual. It is rooted in the “generally accepted meaning of the term ‘domicile.’” *Holyfield*, 490 U.S. at 47.

¶ 185 As noted above, there is no such thing as a “generally accepted meaning” of *acknowledging* or *establishing paternity* in the sense discussed in *Holyfield*. As a product of our federalism, the fifty states have adopted a range of procedures and standards for the acknowledgement or establishment of paternity.<sup>42</sup> This could not have been a surprise for the Congress that enacted ICWA.

---

<sup>42</sup> *See supra* ¶ 170 nn. 34–36.

¶ 186 The majority takes issue with this analysis. It claims that I am relying on “an erroneous view of the definition of a term of art.” *Supra* ¶ 55. Thus, the majority insists that a term of art must have a single “core meaning.” *Supra* ¶ 56. And the majority rejects my approach on the ground that the state-by-state definitions of *acknowledge* and *establish* “do not share a common core.” *Supra* ¶ 56. From that premise, the majority proceeds to the conclusion that the words *acknowledgement* and *establishment* of *paternity* are ordinary (not legal) terms as used in ICWA. *Supra* ¶ 58. And the court cites a few cases that purportedly support this conclusion. *Supra* ¶ 58.<sup>43</sup>

¶ 187 None of this adds up in my view. The court’s starting premise is overbroad; it misses the obvious implications of our American federalism. The law of

---

<sup>43</sup> The cited cases say little or nothing of relevance to the interpretation of a federal statute regulating state custody proceedings. Two of the cited cases simply stand for the axiom that courts must not read extratextual requirements into undefined terms. *See State v. Wolfe*, 239 A.2d 509, 512 (Conn. 1968); *Carpenter v. Hawley*, 281 S.E.2d 783, 786 (N.C. Ct. App. 1981). The other two cases are even less helpful to the majority’s cause. One was decided long before state paternity schemes were fleshed out, *see Blythe v. Ayres*, 31 P. 915, 922 (Cal. 1892), and the other is not a custody proceeding at all. *See Estate of Griswold*, 24 P.3d 1191, 1194–95 (Cal. 2001) (determining whether a father’s admission of paternity in a “bastardy proceeding” was sufficient to acknowledge paternity under a different state’s probate code). In any event, none of the cases interpret a federal statute. So none of them supports the majority’s conclusion that terms utilized by every state’s adoption scheme must be given an independent, ordinary (non-legal) meaning under a federal statute regulating those schemes.

paternity is like many other pockets of state law, with substantial variation from state to state. State law varies widely on a wide range of questions, such as negligence, strict liability, breach of contract, divorce, child custody, and intestate succession. But a federal statute invoking legal terminology from one of these fields would not properly be understood as using the words of the law in an ordinary (non-legal) sense just because there are legal variations from state to state.<sup>44</sup>

¶ 188 The terms in question here—*acknowledgement* and *establishment of paternity* — moreover, are legal terms with a common “core meaning.” At the heart of every state’s standards for *acknowledgement of paternity* is the question whether the purported parents have shown that they accept responsibility for the child. *Acknowledge*, BLACK’S LAW DICTIONARY (9th ed. 2009) (defining “acknowledge” as “[t]o show that one accepts responsibility for <acknowledge paternity of the child>”). *Establishment* of paternity also has a core meaning. This is the legal notion that the purported parents “settle, make, or fix firmly”

---

<sup>44</sup> One example is evident in ICWA itself. ICWA recognizes as a parent “any Indian person *who has lawfully adopted* an Indian child, including adoptions under tribal law or custom.” 25 U.S.C. § 1903(9) (emphasis added). The reference to an adoption clearly invokes state law, as there is no such thing as a federal adoption. Yet under the majority’s approach, the term “adopt” would invoke a new federal standard incorporating the ordinary sense of adopt and ignoring state standards of adoption (which vary widely from state to state). That of course makes no sense. And it makes no more sense as applied to the acknowledgement or establishment of paternity.



that they are the true parents of the child. *Establish*, BLACK’S LAW DICTIONARY (9th ed. 2009).<sup>45</sup> There are variations across the fifty states as to the procedure or standards for acknowledging or establishing paternity. But those variations stem from each state’s policy preferences and prerogatives. They do not define these legal terms of art.

¶ 189 If a statute speaks the language of the law, then we interpret that term in accordance with established legal conventions. This is a settled tenet of the law of interpretation.<sup>46</sup> And that tenet does not change just because we find a lack of a single, clear meaning of the legal term in question.<sup>47</sup>

---

<sup>45</sup> See also 14 C.J.S. *Children Out-of-Wedlock* § 111 (describing the different burdens of proof in suits to establish paternity); UNIF. ACT ON PARENTAGE §§ 3, 6 (1973) (authorizing a “natural father” to establish his paternity through court action).

<sup>46</sup> See *F.A.A. v. Cooper*, 566 U.S. 284, 292 (2012) (citing cases for the “cardinal rule of statutory construction” that “when Congress employs a term of art, it presumably knows and adopts the cluster of ideas that were attached to each borrowed word in the body of learning from which it was taken” (citation omitted) (internal quotation marks omitted); *Maxfield v. Herbert*, 2012 UT 44, ¶ 31, 284 P.3d 647 (“When the legislature ‘borrows terms of art in which are accumulated the legal tradition and meaning of centuries of practice, it presumably knows and adopts the cluster of ideas that were attached to each borrowed word in the body of learning from which it was taken.’” (quoting *Morissette v. United States*, 342 U.S. 246, 263 (1952))).

<sup>47</sup> See *Cooper*, 566 U.S. at 292–94 (noting that “the meaning of ‘actual damages’ [in the federal Privacy Act, 5 U.S.C. § 552a(g)(4)(A)] is far from clear,” in that it “is sometimes understood to include nonpecuniary harm” but also “has been used . . . more narrowly to authorize damages for only pecuniary harm,”

¶ 190 Where a legal term is employed, we can understand the term only by reference to the norms and conventions of that language. The language of the law is like a distinct dialect.<sup>48</sup> And we will misunderstand the dialect if we ignore its norms and conventions.

¶ 191 Granted, it is possible to speak of *acknowledging* or *establishing paternity* without reference to the law. But a statutory reference to these established legal terms should be viewed against the backdrop of the law. And we will misunderstand or misuse the terminology if we ignore its legal context.<sup>49</sup> The majority commits this fatal error in its approach.

¶ 192 In my view it is beside the point that “Utah law requires the birth mother’s signature in addition to the unmarried biological father’s signature” as a condition of an acknowledgement “through a declaration of paternity.” *Supra* ¶ 67. Surely that does not mean that “the unmarried biological father’s option

---

but proceeding to find a legal definition based on the “particular context in which the term appears” in the statute).

<sup>48</sup> See Michael B. Rappaport & John O. McGinnis, *The Constitution and the Language of the Law* (San Diego Legal Studies Paper No. 17-262, 2017), <https://ssrn.com/abstract=2928936>.

<sup>49</sup> An acknowledgement or establishment of paternity is like a declaration of bankruptcy. We can speak of *declaring* bankruptcy in the ordinary sense of a mere utterance. But in so doing we will be misusing the language—by missing its clear legal connotation. *Cf. The Office: Money* (NBC television broadcast Oct. 18, 2007) (Michael Scott: “I DECLARE BANKRUPTCY!” Oscar: “Hey, I just wanted you to know, that you can’t just say the word bankruptcy and expect anything to happen.” Michael Scott: “I didn’t say it, I declared it.” Oscar: “Still ... that’s ... it’s not anything.”).

to acknowledge paternity is . . . read out of ICWA.”<sup>50</sup> *Supra* ¶ 67. It simply means that E.T. failed to secure his paternity through an acknowledgement under Utah law. ICWA’s bare reference to *acknowledgement* or *establishment* of *paternity* cannot properly be read as a guarantee that a given putative father will qualify under either. It is simply an indication that *either* means of securing rights of paternity in a given state’s law will suffice as a matter of federal Indian law. And certainly E.T. *could have* secured his paternity rights under Utah law; he simply failed to do so in any of the means required by our law.

¶ 193 There is likewise nothing “anomalous” about the notion that “an unmarried biological Indian father’s status as a parent under ICWA” depends on his compliance with the laws of the state where the child is born. *Supra* ¶ 69. That is not some unforeseen oddity of my reading of ICWA; it is an inherent feature of our longstanding system of federalism that was well-known to Congress—a system in which parental rights are a creature of state law, and thus may be established under the various laws of the fifty states.

---

<sup>50</sup> I see nothing telling about the fact that the district court in this case did not “seriously analyze whether Birth Father acknowledged paternity under Utah law, instead focusing on whether he complied with the requirements for *establishing* paternity under Utah law.” *Supra* ¶ 67. Presumably, that is just a reflection of the parties’ advocacy—of the fact that E.T. didn’t argue that he secured his paternity through an acknowledgement because he knew he could not qualify under Utah law. That doesn’t tell us that *acknowledgement* of paternity is “read out of ICWA.” It says only that E.T. cannot secure his rights through such a filing.

¶ 194 The alternative, moreover, is a make-it-up-as-we-go standard—a standard without any real content, except the notion that a biological father must meet an undefined “reasonability standard” that is “less exacting” than the requirements of Utah law. *Supra* ¶ 71. That seems close to an admission that the court has no standard. And the lack of a standard assures that the majority cannot ultimately live up to its premises.

¶ 195 Instead the majority offers only a bare holding—that E.T.’s “actions satisfied the requirements for acknowledging paternity under ICWA using a reasonability standard.” *Supra* ¶ 74. And the court simply lists the *facts* it deems sufficient under the circumstances of this case. That is a further admission that we are not stating a legal standard but only a disposition of this case.

¶ 196 Perhaps that’s understandable. The logic of the court’s opinion, after all, is one that can lead only to the conclusion that *any* bare “acknowledgement” of paternity, however minimal, must suffice as a matter of federal Indian law. To support its holding, the majority points to hurdles set by Utah law that E.T. has not satisfied. *See supra* ¶ 67. And it concludes that Utah law is too “exacting.” *Supra* ¶ 71. Thus, it is unacceptable, in the court’s view, to allow “state law to determine who is a parent under ICWA” because that “would, in some cases, provide a lower level of protection of parental rights than ICWA intends.” *Supra* ¶ 67. With this in mind, the court sets forth a vague

reasonability standard that purports to be more protective “of parental rights pertaining to Indian children.” *Supra* ¶ 71.

¶ 197 But why stop there? The logic of the court’s opinion will lead inevitably to the most minimally “exacting” acknowledgement of paternity imaginable. Anything less, after all, could sustain the same conclusion reached in this case—that ICWA’s purpose is to protect the rights of Indian tribal members, and that allowing state law (or any law except a minimalist acknowledgement) “to determine who is a parent under ICWA would . . . provide a lower level of protection of parental rights than ICWA intends.”<sup>51</sup> *Supra* ¶ 67.

¶ 198 The majority apparently perceives the problem with that approach. If any bare *acknowledgement* by a putative father will do, then the statutory definition will be eviscerated: All unwed putative fathers will become entitled to notice and a right to intervene because any father can plausibly say he made a bare acknowledgement of paternity at some point. And that cannot be. *See VCS, Inc. v. Utah Cmty. Bank*, 2012 UT 89, ¶ 18, 293 P.3d 290 (noting that an interpretation that would “swallow” statutory language

---

<sup>51</sup> This is the problem with the purposivist approach to statutory interpretation. If we view statutes as aimed at accomplishing their perceived purpose at all costs, we are embarked on an endless journey. We may say that ICWA is aimed at articulating a uniform standard to protect the rights of Indian families. But if that’s all it is, then we must stop at nothing in our efforts to vindicate that purpose. And the only way to stop at nothing is to say that even the barest acknowledgement of paternity is enough to satisfy the statute.

“runs afoul of the settled canon of preserving independent meaning for all statutory provisions”).

¶ 199 Presumably that is why the court stops short of stating a meaningful standard. Perhaps it acknowledges that we cannot defensibly pick a paternity standard out of the air. But unless we are willing to set the bar at the lowest imaginable level, the logic of the court’s opinion will always call for us to set it lower; otherwise we will have a standard that is too “exacting” to satisfy the purpose of ICWA. So the court, naturally, is left to state no meaningful standard at all.

¶ 200 And that is also untenable—and completely at odds with the core premise of the court’s opinion. The majority’s premise is that Congress could not have intended a state-law-based notion of *acknowledgement* or *establishment* of *paternity* because it intended a nationwide uniform standard. *See supra* ¶ 71. Yet the court’s holding assures the exact opposite. This court today says that Utah law has set the paternity bar too high. But absent any meaningful legal standard, our opinion today assures a complete lack of uniformity. If today’s opinion takes hold in other states, it will guarantee chaos and unpredictability—not uniformity. It will invite each court faced with the paternity question to offer its own subjective assessment of what is a “reasonable” acknowledgment of paternity and whether the state or tribal paternity laws in question are too “exacting.” *Supra* ¶ 71.

¶ 201 The majority’s approach may also produce devastating unintended consequences. By recognizing an unwed father’s right to notice and intervention upon

a vague, informal “acknowledgement” of paternity, and ignoring the backward-looking requirement of paternity that “has . . . been acknowledged,” the court opens the door to the possibility that a putative Indian father will come forward months or even years later and assert a right to disrupt even a finalized adoption. If and when this eventuality arises, perhaps the courts will find a “reasonability” time bar or estoppel basis to avoid this disruption. But I see no basis for it on the face of ICWA. So as the law stands there is no assurance that an adoption of an Indian child will ever be truly final. The court’s approach leaves open the possibility of disruption of any adoption of an Indian child whose biological father might one day claim to have “acknowledged” his paternity.

¶ 202 This cannot be what Congress had in mind when it limited the rights of notice and intervention to unwed fathers who have had their paternity *acknowledged* or *established*. Surely Congress meant for courts to apply a fixed legal standard. And because ICWA uses settled terms of art from family law, I would interpret it to incorporate state (and tribal) law on this question. I would accordingly affirm the district court’s denial of E.T.’s motion to dismiss.

### III. CONCLUSION

¶ 203 For reasons stated in Part I of this opinion a majority of the court finds no defect in subject-matter jurisdiction. A different majority nonetheless reverses the denial of the motion to intervene. I dissent from that decision for reasons set forth in Part II of

my opinion. I would also affirm the district court's denial of E.T.'s motion to dismiss and remand for finalization of the adoption.



**The Supreme Court of the State of Utah**

---

In the Matter of the Adoption of B.B., a  
minor,

---

E.J.T.,  
*Appellant*

v.

R.K.B. and K.A.B.,  
*Appellees*

---

**ORDER**

Date: September 20, 2017

Appellate Case No. 20150434-SC

Trial Court Case No. 142900417

This matter is before the Court upon Appellees' Motion to Stay Remittitur, filed on September 13, 2017.

IT IS HEREBY ORDERED that pursuant to Rule 36(b) of the Utah Rules of Appellate Procedure and for good cause shown, the Motion to Stay the Remittitur is granted. The remittitur is stayed pending the final disposition of the petition for writ of certiorari to be filed in the United States Supreme Court.

/s/ Thomas R. Lee  
Associate Chief Justice

**In the District Court of the Third Judicial Dis-  
trict in and for Salt Lake County, State of Utah**

In the Matter of the  
Adoption of B.B.

Memorandum Deci-  
sion and Order

Case No. 14600417

April 21, 2015

Judge Ryan M. Harris

Before the Court are three motions: (1) a Motion to Reconsider Intervention of [E.T.] (“the Motion to Reconsider”), filed by Petitioners [R.K.B. and K.A.B.] (“Petitioners”); (2) a Motion for Paternity Test (“the Paternity Motion”), filed by putative Intervenor [E.T.]; and (3) a Verified Withdrawal of Consent to Adoption and Motion for Return of Custody (“the Withdrawal Motion”), filed by birth mother [C.C.] The first two of these motions were fully briefed by the parties, and came before the Court for oral argument on February 24, 2015, at which hearing Petitioners were represented by Larry S. Jenkins and [E.T.] was represented by Angilee K. Dakic. No attorney entered an appearance at that hearing for the Cheyenne River Sioux Tribe (“the Tribe”), but Belva Morrison, a representative of the Tribe, was present at the hearing via telephone, and listened to the entire hearing. Following the February 24, 2015 hearing, [E.T.] submitted additional materials for the Court’s review, and Petitioners asked the Court for permission to submit an additional response brief, which permission the Court gave. The final response

brief was filed on April 3, 2015. The third motion—[C.C.]’s Withdrawal Motion—was filed on March 12, 2015, and is now fully briefed. No party has requested oral argument on that motion. Thus, all three of the motions are fully briefed, and two of them have been argued to the Court. The Court has carefully reviewed the numerous briefs and additional materials submitted, and in addition has reviewed applicable case law. Accordingly, after review of these materials, and after consideration of the oral arguments made on February 24, the Court issues the following Memorandum Decision and Order.

### INTRODUCTION

Of all cases that courts are called upon to decide, none are more difficult than those in which we are asked to determine who gets custody of a young child. And this is especially true in cases—like this one—in which there is no middle ground: either the child will be returned to South Dakota to live permanently with [C.C.] and/or [E.T.], or the child will remain in Utah to live permanently with Petitioners. As will be discussed below, the facts of this case tell a heart-breaking tale in which a mother agrees to relinquish her rights to her child and place the child for adoption, and in the process of doing so lies to the adoption agency and to the Court about the true identity of the child’s father. Perhaps partially as a result of [C.C.]’s prevarication, the child’s father apparently does not learn about the adoption until after the [C.C.] had relinquished her rights. In the meantime, the child is placed with a putative adoptive family here in Utah, and the child has been living with that family for the

last eight months, with that family only recently realizing that their relationship with the child may be in some doubt.

These facts, by themselves, present a difficult enough case, but the matter is further complicated by the fact that both [C.C.] and [E.T.] are members of the Cheyenne River Sioux Tribe, and that there is therefore no question that the child at issue in this case, referred to in the caption as “B.B.” but herein simply as “the Child,” is an “Indian child.” In cases involving such children, the Court must look not just to applicable state adoption statutes, but also to the federal Indian Child Welfare Act (“ICWA”).

The first issue that the Court must decide is whether [E.T.] has the right to intervene in this case to assert his rights as the putative biological father of the Child. [E.T.] asserts that he is the Child’s father, and that ICWA affords him the right, as the Child’s “parent,” to intervene here and contest the adoption. Petitioners resist this request, and take the position that [E.T.] failed to comply with Utah’s rather strict statutory requirements for unmarried biological fathers, and therefore has no rights as a “parent” either under ICWA or under Utah law. After careful review of the parties’ positions and applicable law, the Court for the reasons set forth below determines that [E.T.] is not a “parent” under either ICWA or under Utah’s adoption statutes, and therefore has no right to intervene in this action. The Court therefore GRANTS Petitioners’ Motion to Reconsider and, on reconsideration, DENIES [E.T.]’s Motion to Intervene.

The second issue that the Court must decide is whether ICWA affords [C.C.] the right to withdraw the consent that she freely gave in September 2014 to terminate her parental rights. [C.C.] asserts that, under ICWA, she has the right to withdraw her consent at any time and for any reason up to the point in time when a final adoption decree is entered—an event that has not yet occurred in this case. For their part, Petitioners assert that the right of withdrawal that ICWA provides to birth parents applies only up until the point in time when a final decree of termination of rights is entered—an event that occurred in this case on September 25, 2014, several months before [C.C.] asserted her desire to withdraw her consent. After careful review of the applicable ICWA provisions and available case law, the Court is persuaded that Petitioners' position is correct, and that once a birth mother's parental rights have been terminated by order of a court, that birth mother no longer has the right under ICWA to withdraw her consent, even if an adoption decree has not yet been entered. Accordingly, [C.C.]'s Withdrawal Motion is respectfully DENIED.

The Court is cognizant of the fact that the result of these decisions is that the biological parents of the Child, for various reasons as explained herein, will no longer have any rights to parent their Child, despite their present stated desire and ability to do so, and despite the fact that [C.C.] lied to the Court about [E.T.]'s role as biological father. This is a result that, to some, may not seem optimal, but this is the result that, for the reasons explained herein, is required by applicable law.

## BACKGROUND FACTS

As far as the Court is aware, the following facts are undisputed<sup>1</sup>:

1. [C.C.]—the birth mother—is a member of the Cheyenne River Sioux Tribe, and in 2013 was residing in South Dakota.

2. [E.T.] is also a member of the Cheyenne River Sioux Tribe, and also resides in South Dakota.

3. In late 2013, [E.T.] and [C.C.] were involved in a romantic relationship, and engaged in sexual relations in South Dakota. Both [E.T.] and [C.C.] now agree and concede that [C.C.] became pregnant as a result of this relationship, and both now agree that [E.T.] is the biological father of the Child eventually born to [C.C.].

4. At the time, [E.T.] and [C.C.] were living together, and they continued to live together for approximately six months following conception, until about June 2014. During this period of time, [E.T.] helped to support the household by paying rent, utilities, and telephone charges, as well as buying groceries. [E.T.] was fully aware that [C.C.] was pregnant.

---

<sup>1</sup> These facts are taken from the parties' filings, and specifically in significant part from [E.T.]'s "Paternity Affidavit" and Birth Mother's "Affidavit of [C.C.]/Biological Mother," which are on file with the Court. As noted, the Court from a careful review of the parties' submissions believes these facts to be undisputed, and does not by this factual recitation intend to resolve disputed factual issues, if any.

5. In June or July 2014, when [C.C.] was approximately six months pregnant, she relocated to Utah. Her stated reason for relocating was so that she could “be closer to friends and family.”

6. [E.T.] knew that [C.C.] relocated to Utah in June or July 2014. Indeed, he avers in his own affidavit that the two of them had “agreed that [[E.T.]] would move to Utah and join [[C.C.]] once she got settled in to our new apartment/home.”

7. For a few weeks after [C.C.] relocated to Utah, she continued to speak with [E.T.] over the phone. However, after a few weeks in Utah, she stopped contacting [E.T.], and stopped returning his calls, and he thereafter became unable to contact [C.C.]. Indeed, [C.C.] avers that she “cut off all contact with [[E.T.]]” and even went so far as to change her telephone number so that [E.T.] could not reach her.

8. Thereafter, [C.C.] remained in Utah, and [E.T.] remained in South Dakota.

9. On [birthdate redacted], [C.C.] gave birth to a baby boy. The birth took place at the Jordan Valley Hospital in Salt Lake County, Utah.

10. On [date redacted], [C.C.] signed a Relinquishment of Parental Rights and Consent of Natural Birth Mother to Adoption. This relinquishment was signed in the presence of a notary public, as well as in front of a representative from Heart to Heart Adoptions, Inc. A copy of this relinquishment is on file with the Court. It states that Heart to Heart Adoptions, Inc. “will assume full rights and responsibilities of

the child until those rights are given to the adopting individual or family in a court of law.”

11. That same day, [date redacted], 2014, [C.C.] signed a Statement Concerning Birth Father. In that statement, [C.C.] averred that “the biological father [of her baby] is [J.T.],” and averred that [J.T.] was “not an enrolled member of a Native American tribe.” This statement was signed in the presence of a notary public, as well as in the presence of a representative from Heart to Heart Adoptions, Inc.

12. [C.C.] now admits that the Statement Concerning Birth Father is not true. She has recently filed an affidavit with this Court swearing under oath that [E.T.]—and not [J.T.] —is actually the biological father, and that [E.T.] is a member of the Cheyenne River Sioux Tribe. This affidavit was filed with the Court on January 22, 2015. She also apparently sent a letter to Heart to Heart Adoptions, Inc., in or about November 2014, informing the adoption agency that she had misrepresented the facts. This letter sent to Heart to Heart Adoptions was apparently the first attempt [C.C.] made to inform either the adoption agency or the Court that her earlier representations with regard to the identity of the Child’s father were untrue.

13. Operating on the basis of [C.C.]’s representations that [J.T.] was the biological father, the adoption agency (in conjunction with counsel for Petitioners) obtained a sworn affidavit from [J.T.] in September 2014. A copy of that affidavit is on file with the Court. In that affidavit, [J.T.] avers that he is “the biological father of [[C.C.]’s] child.” and avers that he



was thereby waiving any parental rights he may have with regard to the Child, and that he was consenting to [C.C.]’s decision to place the Child for adoption.

14. [J.T.] has never filed anything with this Court having the effect of withdrawing or contradicting his averments in his September 2014 affidavit.

15. Based on [C.C.]’s representation that [J.T.]—and not [E.T.]—was the biological father of the Child, neither the adoption agency nor counsel for Petitioners made any effort to contact [E.T.]. Indeed, they apparently had no reason even to know of [E.T.]’s identity at the time.

16. On September 8, 2014, the Court (at Petitioners’ request) held a hearing in this matter. Petitioners were represented by their lawyer, Mr. Jenkins. [C.C.] was physically present and represented by separate counsel, Mr. Brandon Myers. The Court’s minute entry is brief, but indicates that “the natural mother is present and is sworn,” and that the “[c]onsent of the natural mother is taken.”

17. After apparently taking evidence on September 8, the Court made certain findings of fact and conclusions of law, set forth in a writing dated and entered September 25, 2014. Among the pertinent findings and conclusions of the Court from that hearing are the following:

a. That [C.C.] “willingly, knowingly, and voluntarily relinquished any parental rights she may have to” the Child;

b. That [C.C.]’s “rights under the Indian Child Welfare Act have been fully explained to her”;

c. That “this is a voluntary termination of parental rights proceedings under 25 U.S.C. § 1913(a) of ICWA” and that [C.C.] “objects to notice of these proceedings being given to any Indian tribe” or to “any other person or entity” and that [C.C.] “desires complete confidentiality and anonymity in her decision to place the child for adoption”;

d. That [C.C.] “understands that she cannot withdraw her voluntary Relinquishment, consent to adoption, or consent to termination of parental rights with regard to [the Child] once the Order Allowing Voluntary Relinquishment and Terminating and Determining Parental Rights has been signed, except under circumstances of fraud and duress,” and that [C.C.] “denies that she has been victim of fraud or duress” and that “[C.C.] stated that she has not been coerced into relinquishing any parental rights she may have”;

e. That “no person entitled to a preference under 25 U.S.C. § 1915(a) has sought to adopt the child” but that “even if they had, however, [C.C.] objects to the application of the preference provisions of 25 U.S.C. § 1915 in the placement of her child” because [C.C.] “does not want the child placed with a member of her family, the birth father’s family, or with a member of any Indian tribe” and that [C.C.] “has, together with Heart to Heart Adoptions, Inc., selected the family with whom she desires the child to be placed”;

f. That “prior to the [C.C.]’s execution of the Relinquishment, no man had filed a Notice of Commencement of Paternity Action with the Utah Office of Vital Records seeking to establish parental rights regarding the child,” and that therefore “no man has fully and strictly complied with the requirements of Utah Code Ann. § 78B-6-121(3)(a),” and that “prior to the execution of the [C.C.]’s Relinquishment, no man was listed on the child’s birth certificate as the father of the child”; and

g. That “because no man appears on the child’s birth certificate, and because no man has fully and strictly complied with the requirements of Utah Code Ann. § 78B-6-121(3) to establish rights regarding the child, the biological father of the child, whether he be [J.T.] or any other man, never established any rights regarding the child and is not a ‘parent’ of the child for purposes of the ICWA.”

18. The Court’s Findings and Conclusions were drafted by counsel for Petitioners, and were approved as to form by [C.C.]’s separate counsel before being entered by the Court.

19. These Findings and Conclusions were further memorialized in an Order, also dated and entered by the Court on September 25. The Order was approved as to form by separate counsel for [C.C.]. In that Order, the Court stated that [C.C.] has “fully relinquished” her parental rights, and that those rights “are hereby permanently terminated.” In addition, the Court stated that “the unwed biological father’s relationship to the child, whether he be [J.T.] or any other man, has been determined by this Court not to

exist” and that “[t]he parental rights of the unwed biological father have been forfeited, surrendered or waived by operation of law pursuant to Utah Code Ann. § 78B-6-122(2)” and, further, that “[b]ecause the unwed biological father has not acknowledged or established paternity to the child, he is not a ‘parent’ of the child as defined by the Indian Child Welfare Act and has no rights thereunder.”

20. The final paragraph of the Court’s order stated that “[a]t Petitioners’ and the [C.C.]’s requests, the minor child is ordered into the custody of Heart to Heart Adoptions, Inc. pending finalization of the adoption or further order of the Court. Heart to Heart may delegate custody to Petitioners,” in which case Petitioners would be under order “to promote and maintain the emotional, physical and financial well-being of the child so long as the child is in their custody pending finalization of the adoption.”

21. As far as the Court is aware, the Child has been in the custody of Petitioners since at least September 2014.

22. After signing her relinquishment and participating in these Court proceedings, [C.C.] returned to South Dakota at the end of September 2014. Upon returning to South Dakota, [C.C.] contacted [E.T.] and informed him of what had happened: that she had given birth to a baby boy and that she had given the Child up for adoption in Utah and, moreover, that she had made misrepresentations to the adoption agency and to the Court about the identity of the Child’s father.

23. In his affidavit, [E.T.] states that at this point in time he was “completely shocked and devastated because [he] did not know that [his] son had been born, and [he] never knew [[C.C.]] had even considered placing him for adoption, nor anything about these adoptions proceedings.”

24. [E.T.] also states that, as soon as he learned of this information, he “immediately sought assistance to establish paternity and intervene in this matter.” He does not specify what kind of action he “immediately” took; at any rate, he did not file a Motion to Intervene in this proceeding until December 31, 2014.

25. With regard to the Child, [E.T.] avers that he “fully accept[s] any and all responsibilities, benefits, and burdens” of fatherhood, and states that he is “willing and able to have full custody” of the Child and that he “can provide for [his] son, not only spiritually, and emotionally, but [is also able to] financially meet his physical needs, with the monthly tribal dividends and employment income” that he earns. He also expresses concern that the Child “be raised with our tribal customs, traditions and culture.”

26. The Court’s file in this case was completely inactive from September 25, 2014 (when the Court entered its order following the September 8 hearing) until December 31, 2014. On that date, [E.T.] filed a Motion to Intervene.

27. That date also happened to be the date that Judge Kennedy, longtime steward of this calendar, retired from the bench. For the next seven weeks, this calendar had no assigned judge, and various judges

collaborated to cover the needs of the calendar until a judge could be permanently assigned to the calendar. In this interim period, on January 5, 2015, before Petitioners' time to respond or oppose the motion had even run, Judge Hansen signed an order granting [E.T.]'s Motion to Intervene.

28. Just a week later, on January 12, 2015, Petitioners filed a motion asking the Court to reconsider its decision to grant the Motion to Intervene, arguing, *inter alia*, that they had not had time even to respond to the Motion before the Court signed the order granting it.

29. On January 8, 2015, [E.T.] filed a Motion for Paternity Test, asking the Court to order that a paternity test be performed.

30. On January 23, 2015, [E.T.] filed an Answer, Objection, and Counterpetition with this Court, seeking to establish his own paternity of the Child and seeking a court order awarding custody of the Child to him.

31. On or about January 26, 2015, [E.T.] filed a Notice of Commencement of Paternity Proceeding with the Utah Department of Health, Office of Vital Records and Statistics.

32. On February 24, 2015, the Court held oral argument on the Motion to Intervene and the Motion for Paternity Test.

33. Immediately following the hearing, [E.T.] filed some additional supplemental materials, which Peti-

tioners asked the Court to strike or, in the alternative, allow them to respond to by way of an additional brief.

34. On March 26, 2015, the Court issued a Minute Entry allowing [E.T.] to file the additional materials and denying Petitioners' Motion to Strike, but inviting Petitioners to file a supplemental brief, if they wished, on or before April 3, 2015. The filing of this April 3 motion completed the briefing, including supplemental briefing, on the Motion to Reconsider and the Paternity Motion.

35. On March 12, 2015, [C.C.] filed her Withdrawal Motion. That Motion has since been fully briefed, and is ready for decision.

36. No final decree of adoption has yet been issued in this case.

## **DISCUSSION**

At the outset, before discussing the various motions at issue here, it is worth taking a moment to examine ICWA generally, since it plays such an important role in this case. ICWA was passed in 1978, and "was the product of rising concern in the mid-1970s over the consequences to Indian children, Indian families, and Indian tribes of abusive child welfare practices that resulted in the separation of large numbers of Indian children from their families and tribes through adoption and foster care placement,

usually in non-Indian homes.”<sup>2</sup> See *Mississippi Band of Choctaw Indians v. Holyfield*, 490 U.S. 30, 32 (1989). Some evidence presented to Congress during consideration of the proposed statute indicated that up to “35% of all Indian children had been separated from their families and placed in adoptive families, foster care, or Institutions.” *Id.* In response to all of this, Congress passed ICWA, and made rather striking “Congressional findings” in the first section of the act. Among other findings, Congress expressly found as follows:

a. That “there is no resource more vital to the continued existence and integrity of Indian tribes than their children”;

b. That “an alarmingly high percentage of Indian families are broken up by the removal, often unwarranted, of their children from them by nontribal public and private agencies and that an alarmingly high percentage of such children are placed in non-Indian foster and adoptive homes and institutions”;

---

<sup>2</sup> While neither party has raised this specific issue or put any evidence about it in the record, there is some reason to suspect that the practices at which ICWA was aimed at combating were particularly pronounced in Utah. ICWA’s Wikipedia page, for what it’s worth, notes that “The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints (LDS Church) had an Indian Placement Program that removed Indian children from their tribes and into church members’ homes” and that “[b]y the 1970s, approximately 5,000 Indian children were living in Mormon homes.” See [en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Indian\\_Child\\_Welfare\\_Act](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Indian_Child_Welfare_Act), last visited on April 9, 2015.



c. That “the States ... have often failed to recognize the essential tribal relations of Indian people and the cultural and social standards prevailing in Indian communities and families.”

See 25 U.S.C. § 1901 (3)-(5). Based on these findings, Congress declared “that it is the policy of this Nation to protect the best interests of Indian children and to promote the stability and security of Indian tribes and families by the establishment of minimum Federal standards for the removal of Indian children from their families and the placement of such children in foster or adoptive homes which will reflect the unique values of Indian culture .... “ See 25 U.S.C. § 1902. And one of the final sections of the statute proclaims that “[i]n any case where State or Federal law applicable to a child custody proceeding under State or Federal law provides a higher standard of protection to the rights of the parent or Indian custodian of an Indian child than the rights provided under [ICWA], the State or Federal court shall apply the State or Federal standard.” See 25 U.S.C. § 1921.

This case, however, does not involve the action of any state (or other outside) child welfare agency going into an Indian home and attempting to remove a child, and thus does not directly implicate the specific policy concerns that apparently motivated the passage of ICWA. This case was initiated not by any allegedly “abusive child welfare practices” on the part of any state or other agency but, rather, by [C.C.]’s voluntary relinquishment of her parental rights and her voluntary placement of the Child for adoption in Utah. Nevertheless, because the Child at issue in this case is an “Indian child” as that term is

defined in ICWA, that federal statute unquestionably applies here.

### **I. [E.T.]’S MOTION TO INTERVENE**

The dispositive question to answer, in adjudicating [E.T.]’s Motion to Intervene, is whether [E.T.] is a “parent” for purposes of ICWA. If [E.T.] is a “parent” under ICWA, then he is arguably entitled to notice of any pending proceeding in which his parental rights might be terminated. See 25 U.S.C. § 1912(a). On the other hand, if [E.T.] is not a “parent” under ICWA, then he is not entitled to any notice because he has no parental rights that might be terminated in any such proceeding.

ICWA’s definition of “parent” is sparse. The statute provides that “parent” means “any biological parent or parents of an Indian child or any Indian person who has lawfully adopted an Indian child, including adoptions under tribal law or custom. *It does not include the unwed father where paternity has not been acknowledged or established.*” See 25 U.S.C. § 1903(9) (emphasis added). Nowhere in ICWA is there any additional guidance with regard to how an unwed father should go about acknowledging or establishing paternity.

[E.T.] interprets this definition broadly, and takes the position that all he has to do to become a “parent” under ICWA is to “acknowledge” his paternity of the Child. [E.T.] maintains he has done this by “always acknowledg[ing] paternity and support[ing] the mother and minor child in vitro, and as long as he could, until [[C.C.]] prevented him from doing so.” See [E.T.]’s Response to Objection, at 4. [E.T.] also notes that he has filed an affidavit with this Court acknowledging paternity, and in recent months has

taken other steps (such as filing a Notice of Commencement of Paternity Proceeding with the Utah Department of Health) aimed at establishing his paternity. [E.T.] argues that ICWA's definition of parent is intentionally broad, and that an unwed biological father can satisfy it by simply—and in basically any manner—"acknowledging" paternity of the Child.

Petitioners take a very different view. They assert that, because ICWA provides no actual standard or instructions as to how an unwed biological father can "acknowledge[] or establish[]" paternity, and because most states have detailed standards in this area, ICWA was intended to default or defer to state law requirements in this area. Petitioners assert that ICWA cannot mean that an unwed biological father can make a mere mental note acknowledging paternity, or merely tell the mother that he considers himself the father, because such a regime would be too uncertain. Petitioners maintain, with some support in case law, that an unwed father must take some official action (e.g., filing a voluntary declaration of paternity with child welfare agencies or courts, or initiating legal proceedings to establish paternity or to have his name placed on the child's birth certificate) in order to "acknowledge[] or establish[]" paternity. For the reasons explained below, Petitioners have the better of the argument.

#### **A. ICWA Defers to State Law Standards for Establishing Paternity**

Courts in at least three states have examined this precise issue, and have determined that "because ICWA does not provide a standard for the acknowledgement or establishment of paternity," applicable state law standards govern, and that "an

unwed father must take some official action, such as filing a voluntary declaration of paternity, establishing paternity in legal proceedings, or petitioning to have his name placed on the child's birth certificate." See *In re Daniel M.*, 11 O Cal. App. 4th 703, 708 (2003); see also *In the Matter of Adoption of a Child of Indian Heritage*, 543 A.2d 925, 933-35 (N.J. 1988); *Yavapai-Apache Tribe v. Mejia*, 906 S.W.2d 152, 171-73 (Tex. Ct. App. 1995). The analysis of the courts in New Jersey and Texas is particularly persuasive. Those courts, in the absence of any additional guidance in the text of ICWA, examined the act's legislative history, which stated, *inter alia*, that ICWA's "qualification of an unwed father's right 'is not meant to conflict with the decision of the [U.S.] Supreme Court in *Stanley v. Illinois*, 405 U.S. 645 (1972)." See *Child of Indian Heritage*, 543 A.2d at 934 (quoting H.R. Rep. No. 1386, at 21). In *Stanley*, the U.S. Supreme Court altered the old common law rule under which an "unwed father had no parental rights," and determined that "a blanket denial of parental rights to all unwed fathers" is a violation of due process. *Id.* (citing *Stanley*, 405 U.S. at 657-58). In the cases that followed *Stanley*, the Court determined that it was constitutionally permissible to deny parental rights to an unwed father who had failed to establish and sustain a relationship with his child. *Id.* (citing *Lehr v. Robertson*, 463 U.S. 248 (1983), *Caban v. Mohammed*, 441 U.S. 380 (1979), and *Quilloin v. Walcott*, 434 U.S. 246 (1978)). The lesson of these cases is that "parental rights do not spring full-blown from the biological connection between parent and child. They require relationships more enduring." *Id.* (citing *Lehr*, 463 U.S. at 260). "States may constitutionally deny an unwed father parental status unless and until he manifests an

interest in developing a relationship with that child, provided that the qualifications for establishing such rights are not beyond the control of an interested putative father to satisfy.” *Id.*; see also *Yavapai-Apache Tribe*, 906 S.W.2d at 172 (stating that *Stanley* and its progeny made clear that “parental rights do not exist merely by virtue of a biological connection” but that they “do exist when there is an existing relationship between parent and child”).

Following the Supreme Court’s decision in *Stanley*, and during the mid-1970s while ICWA was being considered, many states (including Utah<sup>3</sup>) started to adopt statutes that specifically defined the “circumstances under which a man would be presumed to be a child’s father and thus be entitled to due process in any proceeding involving the child.” *Child of Indian Heritage*, 543 A.2d at 934. Many of these state statutory schemes were patterned after the 1973 Uniform Parentage Act, which “presumed a man to be a child’s father if, for example, he has married the mother, or supported the child or taken the child into his home while openly holding out the child as his natural child.” *Id.* The constitutionality of these statutory schemes has generally been upheld. *Id.* at 935 (citing *Lehr*, 463 U.S. at 265); see also *Wells v. Children’s Aid Soc’y of Utah*, 681 P.2d 199, 207 (Utah 1984) (upholding Utah’s statute),

---

<sup>3</sup> See *Wells v. Children’s Aid Soc. of Utah*, 681 P.2d 199, 205 (Utah 1984) (stating that Utah’s statute was a “response[]” to *Stanley* and that it attempted “to specify procedures by which the parental rights of unwed fathers can be terminated and the rights of adoptive parents can be assured in a manner consistent with due process”), *abrogated in part by In re Adoption of J.S.*, 2014 UT 51, ¶57.

*abrogated in part by In re Adoption of J.S.*, 2014 UT 51, 1157.

These developments in the law with regard to establishment of paternity were “occurring contemporaneously with the hearings, reports, and eventual adoption of ICWA in 1978, and appear to be reflected in the Act itself.” *Id.* The New Jersey court analyzed the situation like this:

Rather than establish a uniform rule recognizing all biological parents as parents, Congress instead included in the ICWA a definition of “parent” that excludes unwed fathers who have not taken affirmative steps to ensure that their relationship with their child would be recognized. This approach to the status of unwed fathers is consistent with the development of state law with regard to unwed fathers that was occurring as a result of the Stanley decision. In light of this, and the failure of either [ICWA] or its interpretive regulations to prescribe or define a particular method of acknowledging or establishing paternity, we infer a legislative intent to have the acknowledgment or establishment of paternity determined by state law.

. . . .

We conclude, therefore, that Congress intended to defer to state or tribal law standards for establishing paternity, so long as these approaches are permissible variations on the methods of acknowledging and establishing paternity within the general contemplation of Congress when it passed [ICWA], and provide a realistic opportunity for

an unwed father to establish an actual or legal relationship with his child.

*Id.* (citations omitted).

The Court finds this analysis persuasive. ICWA's legislative history expressly refers to *Stanley*, making plain that Congress while contemplating and passing ICWA was well aware of the issues being decided in *Stanley* and its progeny. This result—deferring to state law standards for acknowledging or establishing paternity—makes even more sense when compared with the opposite result, the position advanced here by [E.T.]. A legal and statutory scheme in which an unwed biological father could “acknowledge” paternity simply by engaging, at any time, in an unrecorded act (e.g., telling the mother he considered himself the father) would be extremely problematic. In the legal context of adoptions and parental rights, certainty and finality has heightened value. A putative father who maintains a subjective (but otherwise unrecorded) intention to establish a relationship with a child could (as happened in this case) remain unknown to individuals and entities relying on court records and negative paternity searches to determine that a particular child is available for adoption. Moreover, it would make little sense to construct a system in which there were no time constraints placed upon unwed fathers to undertake any such acts of acknowledgement. Any system that would allow paternity to be “acknowledged” by unrecorded subjective acts, without any limitation on when those acts must be undertaken, is a system designed for complication and failure. The Court finds it inconceivable that Congress intended any such result, and for this

additional reason finds the analysis of the New Jersey and Texas courts convincing.

[E.T.] argues that Section 1921 of ICWA compels a different result. That section provides that, where “State or Federal law provides a higher standard of protection to the rights of the parent ... than the rights provided by [ICWA],” then the higher state or federal standard should be applied. See 25 U.S.C. § 1921. [E.T.] argues that ICWA itself offers a higher level of protection to Indian parents than state law does, because under [E.T.]’s interpretation of ICWA an unwed father can “acknowledge” paternity with an unrecorded act. However, as discussed above, the Court interprets ICWA differently, and in keeping with the courts of California, New Jersey, and Texas which have held that ICWA—by failing to provide any specific standards for the acknowledgement or establishment of paternity by unwed fathers—implicitly incorporated state law standards for such acknowledgement. Therefore, by incorporating state law standards, ICWA does not actually provide a higher level of protection than the applicable state law standards. And in any event, Section 1921 was intended to apply in situations where a separate federal law, or a state law, provide higher protections than ICWA does, a situation that is (even according to [E.T.]’s analysis) not present here.

In the end, the Court is persuaded that, by choosing not to include within ICWA any specific standards governing the establishment or acknowledgement of paternity by unwed fathers, and by expressly referencing *Stanley* in the legislative history, Congress intended for ICWA to defer to state and/or tribal law standards for establishing paternity. In order to have his paternity “established”



or “acknowledged” for the purposes of ICWA, [E.T.] will need to demonstrate compliance with applicable state laws governing those issues.

**B. [E.T.] Has Not Complied With State Law Requirements for Establishing Paternity**

Petitioners assert that [E.T.] has failed to comply with applicable state law requirements for establishing paternity, regardless of whether the applicable state law standards are drawn from the laws of the State of Utah or the laws of the State of South Dakota. In this, Petitioners are correct, and not even [E.T.] mounts a serious argument to the contrary.

Utah’s requirements for establishment of paternity by unwed fathers are notoriously strict. See *In re Adoption of Baby E.Z.*, 2011 UT 38, ¶ 140, 266 P.3d 702 (stating that “[t]he Utah Legislature has enacted strict requirements for unmarried birth fathers who seek to prevent adoption of their children”). Under Utah law, in cases where a child is placed with prospective adoptive parents while the child is less than six months of age (as is the case here), “consent of an unmarried biological father [to the adoption] is not required unless, *prior to the time the mother executes her consent for adoption and relinquishes the child for adoption*, the unmarried biological father” completes *all* of the following tasks:

- a. “initiates proceedings in a district court of Utah to establish paternity”;
- b. “files with the court presiding over the paternity proceeding a sworn affidavit” that makes clear that the man is “fully able and willing to have full custody of the child,” that “set[s] forth his plans for care of the child,” and

that “agree[s] to a court order of child support and the payment of expenses incurred in connection with the mother’s pregnancy and the child’s birth”;

c. “files notice of the commencement of paternity proceedings . . . with the state registrar of vital statistics”; and

d. has “offered to pay and paid, during the pregnancy and after the child’s birth, a fair and reasonable amount of the expenses incurred in connection with the mother’s pregnancy and the child’s birth, in accordance with his financial ability.”

See Utah Code Ann. § 78B-6-121(3) (emphasis added).

As of today, [E.T.] has now done some or all of these tasks. To the Court’s knowledge, [E.T.] has not filed any separate action for paternity, but has filed numerous documents with the Court in this case asserting paternity. In connection with this case, [E.T.] has filed an affidavit setting forth his willingness and ability to parent the Child, his plans for care of the Child, and his willingness to pay child support and expenses related to the pregnancy and birth. He has filed a notice, with the Utah Department of Health, Office of Vital Records and Statistics, indicating that he has filed a paternity action regarding the Child (identifying this case as the paternity action). Thus, if one construes this action as a “paternity action,” then [E.T.] has now accomplished all of the tasks required by Utah’s statute.

The problem for [E.T.], however, is that he did not complete these tasks until very recently. He filed his

first document in this case on December 31, 2014. He filed his Paternity Affidavit with this Court on or about January 13, 2015. Finally, on January 26, 2015, [E.T.] filed his notice of commencement of paternity proceedings with the Utah Department of Health. Thus, [E.T.] completed these tasks no earlier than January 26, 2015. The statute requires [E.T.] to have completed these tasks “prior to the time” that [C.C.] “execute[d] her consent for adoption or relinquish[ed] the child for adoption.” See Utah Code Ann. § 78B-6-121 (3). [C.C.] executed her consent to adoption and relinquishment on [date redacted], 2014, appeared in this Court on September 8 and offered testimony to that effect, and the order regarding [C.C.]’s relinquishment was entered on September 25, 2014. Even using the latest possible date for [C.C.]’s relinquishment (September 25), [E.T.] did not complete the required tasks until more than four months later (January 26).

There is no question in this case that [E.T.] has failed to comply with the statutory requirements under Utah law for acknowledgement or establishment of paternity. And the result would be no different if South Dakota’s statutes governed here—while Utah’s statutory requirements in this context are quite strict, in this particular case [E.T.] did not timely comply with South Dakota’s more lenient standards either. Under South Dakota law, an unmarried biological father is not entitled to notice of any adoption proceeding or termination of parental rights proceeding unless either (a) he is identified by the mother during the proceeding or (b) he has acknowledged the child as his own, within 60 days of the birth of the child, by one of three means: (i) “receiving it into his family”; (ii) commencing a paternity action; or (iii) causing his name to be affixed

to the child's birth certificate. See S.D. Codified Laws §§ 25-6-1, 25-6-1.1; see also *In re Baby Boy K*, 546 N.W.2d 86, 90-91 (S.D. 1996). In this case, [C.C.] did not identify him during the proceedings, and it is undisputed that within 60 days of birth (or before October 28, 2014) [E.T.] had not either (a) received the Child into his family, (b) initiated a paternity proceeding, or (c) caused his name to be listed on the Child's birth certificate. Thus, whether analyzed under Utah or South Dakota law, [E.T.] did not act timely to protect his interests.

**C. None of the Exceptions Apply That Could  
Relieve [E.T.] From the Requirements of  
the State Statutes**

There are two possible exceptions that, under certain circumstances, can excuse an unwed father from strict compliance with Utah's statutory requirements. First, there is a safety valve built into Utah's statutory scheme intended to relieve otherwise-diligent fathers from Utah's strict requirements in cases where those fathers had no reason to suspect that Utah had anything to do with their case. Second, there is a common-law "impossibility exception" rooted in due process that can sometimes apply to excuse strict compliance where such compliance was impossible through no fault of the father. For the reasons discussed below, however, neither of these exceptions applies in this case.

*i. The exception built into the statute does not apply.*

Utah's statutory scheme has one built-in safety valve to protect unmarried biological fathers that may have no idea that Utah adoption law has any

connection to their child. In order for this exception to apply, an unmarried biological father must show that each of the following conditions is present:

a. He did not know before the time of the mother's relinquishment, and could not have known by then even through the exercise of reasonable diligence, that any of the "qualifying circumstances" existed that would suggest Utah ties to the case;

b. Before the date of the mother's relinquishment, he has fully complied with the applicable paternity statutes in the state where the child was conceived and/or the last state where he knows that the mother resided; and

c. He has demonstrated a full commitment to parental responsibilities.

See Utah Code Ann. § 78B-6-122(1)(c). Here, [E.T.] does not even argue that this safety valve applies. One of the "qualifying circumstances" that signals Utah ties to a case is that "the child's mother resided, on a permanent or temporary basis," in Utah during the pregnancy. See Utah Code Ann. § 78B-6-122(1)(a)(i). [E.T.] admits, in his affidavit, that he knew that [C.C.] had relocated to Utah during the pregnancy, and that the relocation was intended to be more or less permanent. See [E.T.]'s Paternity Affidavit, at ¶ 8 (stating that "[w]e had agreed that I would move to Utah and join her once she got settled into our new apartment/home" (emphasis added)). The second condition is also unquestionably not present here: as noted above, [E.T.] had also failed to timely comply with South Dakota's requirements for

establishment of paternity. The statutory safety valve cannot avail [E.T.] here.

*ii. Due process and the “impossibility exception.”*

Perhaps because [E.T.] realizes that the Utah statutes can provide him with no relief, [E.T.] spends considerable energies arguing that the Utah statutes are unfair, are impossible for him to comply with, and/or violate his due process rights.

The Utah Supreme Court has, on multiple occasions including recently, repeatedly upheld Utah’s adoption statutes against challenges of facial unconstitutionality. See, *e.g.*, *In re Adoption of J.S.*, 2014 UT 51, ¶ 58, — P.3d —; *In re Adoption of Baby Boy Doe*, 717 P.2d 686, 689 (Utah 1986); *Wells*, 681 P.2d at 207. Although [E.T.]’s constitutional arguments in his briefing are not always completely clear, it does not appear that [E.T.] is mounting a facial challenge to Utah’s statutory scheme regarding adoptions.

Rather, [E.T.] appears to be making an “as-applied” challenge to those statutes, based on the Utah Supreme Court’s common-law “impossibility exception.” See [E.T.]’s Response to Objection to Motion for Review, at 5. This exception is rooted in due process concerns.<sup>4</sup> However, “the guarantee of

---

<sup>4</sup> The Utah Supreme Court’s early jurisprudence was unclear as to whether the impossibility exception was grounded in the federal or the state due process clause. See, *e.g.*, *Wells*, 681 P.2d at 207-08 (after separately determining that Utah adoption statutes were facially permissible under both the federal and state constitutions, the Court included a section entitled “Constitutionality as Applied” that did not specify whether the as-applied challenge was being evaluated under the state or the federal constitution, or both); see also *Baby Boy Doe*, 717 P.2d at 689-91

due process recognizes only an inchoate interest of an unwed biological father.” See *In re Adoption of J.S.*, 2014 UT 51, ¶44. The “mere biological connection between an unwed father and his child does not, without more, grant the father a protected liberty interest.” See *In re Baby Girl T.*, 2012 UT 78, 1118, 298 P.3d 1251. However, unwed fathers do have a protected right to at least “an adequate opportunity to comply with the statutory requirements” of Utah’s adoption statutes and thereby develop a relationship with their children. *Id.* at ¶19 (stating that “an unwed father’s opportunity interest in developing a relationship with his newborn is a provisional right that is itself protected by the due process clause of the Utah Constitution”). The Utah Supreme Court has historically found Utah’s adoption statutes to be unconstitutional as applied to a particular unwed father only where that father is successful in showing that his parental rights were terminated before he was afforded an adequate opportunity to comply with the Utah statutory requirements, and “that he came forward within a reasonable time after the baby’s birth.” See *In re Adoption of I.K.*, 2009 UT 70, ¶22,

---

(similarly undertaking an analysis of “impossibility” without specifying whether the federal or state constitution was being considered). And after careful review, this Court has been unable to locate any clarity on this issue from more recent Utah Supreme Court case law. See, e.g., *In re I.K.*, 2009 UT 70, ¶¶ 21-24 (analyzing the impossibility exception without specifying whether the standards are federal or state); *In re Baby Girl T.*, 2012 UT 78, ¶16, 298 P.3d 1251 (appearing to analyze the due process issues identically under both the federal and the state constitutions). In the absence of clarity on this point, the Court here presumes that the Utah Supreme Court was applying both the federal and the state constitutions identically in creating the “impossibility exception,” and the Court’s opinion therefore contains just one combined analysis.

220 P.3d 464. “If the father can make such a showing, [a] court can prevent termination [of parental rights] by applying the common law impossibility exception to the statutory deadline, which is available ‘where a father does not know of the need to protect his rights,’ such that ‘there is no reasonable opportunity to assert or protect parental rights.’” *Id.* (quoting *Baby Boy Doe*, 717 P.2d at 689). Thus, there are two “essential elements” to this common-law impossibility exception: (1) that it was impossible for the unwed father to comply with the statutory requirements, and (2) that the impossibility arose “through no fault of his own.” See *Wells*, 681 P.2d at 208. If an unwed father can demonstrate that both of these elements are present, then application of the statutory requirements would be “contrary to basic notions of due process,” and if the unwed father can then additionally show that “he came forward within a reasonable time after the baby’s birth, he should be deemed to have complied with the statute.” See *Baby Boy Doe*, 717 P.2d at 689 (citing *Ellis v. Social Services Dep’t of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints*, 615 P.2d 1250, 1256 (Utah 1980)). [E.T.] argues here that this impossibility exception applies, and he points to [C.C.]’s prevarications to the Court as well as [C.C.]’s failure to inform [E.T.] either of the birth or of her intent to place the Child for adoption.

It should be noted at the outset of this discussion that there is at least some doubt as to whether the common-law impossibility exception still exists. The exception was judicially created in the 1980s, before the legislature added significant additional protections for unwed fathers. See *In re I.K.*, 2009 UT 70, ¶ 23 (noting that, when the exception was created, “the statute did not contain a provision allowing an unmarried biological father to establish his parental



rights in another state”). In the *I.K.* case, one of the parties argued that the statutory amendments that had been added in the years since the exception was created, including the “qualifying circumstance” safety valve provision discussed above, “have eliminated the common law impossibility exception.” *Id.* The Court noted that it had “not yet dealt with whether, in light of these statutory amendments, the common law impossibility exception still exists.” *Id.* In that case, however, the high Court declined to reach the issue because it decided the matter on another ground. *Id.* In this Court’s view, the argument that the statutory safety valve has made compliance significantly less “impossible” is quite compelling. *Cf. In re Adoption of J.S.*, 2014 UT 51, ¶ 58 (stating that “we find the statutory gateway to establish [an unwed father’s] parental rights to be a rational, meaningful opportunity” and that therefore the court “reject[ed] the father’s claim and uph[e]ld the statute’s constitutionality”). However, because the Utah Supreme Court has not yet directly addressed the issue, and because the Supreme Court does appear (without specifically advert[ing] to the issue preserved but not decided in *I.K.*) to have continued, since *I.K.*, to entertain impossibility-related arguments, see, e.g., *Baby Girl T*, 2012 UT 78, ¶¶ 11, 31, (discussing the due process requirement that an unwed father have a “meaningful chance to preserve his opportunity to develop a relationship with his child”), this Court will assume that the exception still exists, and will turn to the merits of [E.T.]’s argument.

On its merits, [E.T.]’s argument suffers from two infirmities. First, in the *I.K.* case, the Utah Supreme Court appears to have interposed an additional requirement on the “impossibility exception”: that

the unwed father have established his parental rights in at least one state in order to trigger the protections of due process. In that case, both the birth mother and the unwed father were residents of New Mexico, and the child was conceived in New Mexico. Early in the pregnancy, the couple ended their relationship, although there was no dispute that the birth mother informed the father that she was pregnant. When the time came for the baby to be born, however, the birth mother traveled to Colorado, a state with which she had no connections, and delivered the baby there in October 2007 without informing the father. Then, a few weeks later, and again without informing the father, the birth mother on November 11, 2007 “consented to adoption and relinquished the baby” to a Utah-based adoption agency, even though she had no contacts with Utah. The agency then placed the child with a Utah couple, who filed a petition for adoption in Utah courts. The father first got wind of the birth on November 4, 2007—a couple of weeks after the birth, and one week before the birth mother relinquished the child to the adoption agency. On that date, he was asked to consent to the adoption, but refused. However, he did not file a paternity action in New Mexico until November 20, nine days after the relinquishment, and did not ever file anything with the New Mexico Putative Father Registry. The Utah Supreme Court analyzed these facts, and determined that the father had fallen short of complying with applicable New Mexico adoption law. *Id.* at ¶¶ 12-20. In the next section of its opinion—captioned “The Natural Father’s Failure to Comply with New Mexico Law Renders His Due Process Argument Moot”—the Court stated as follows: “The Natural Father has failed to establish his parental rights under either New Mexico or Utah

law. *As a consequence, no due process rights accrue to him with regard to the adoption proceeding.*” *Id.* at ¶21 (emphasis added). The Court, after discussing the impossibility exception in some detail, then held that the father could not avail himself of the exception because he had not complied with New Mexico law either:

While we note that this case would likely not present a due process violation as applied because the Natural Father had sufficient opportunity to protect his parental rights, the fact remains that he failed to comply with New Mexico law. Without establishing his parental rights in Utah or another state, the Natural Father effectively lost those rights and any due process rights associated with them.

*Id.* at ¶24.

This rule set forth in the *I.K.* case, which appears to be robust law, forecloses [E.T.]’s argument here for applicability of the impossibility exception. As discussed above, not only did [E.T.] fail to comply with the adoption laws of the State of Utah, he also failed to comply with the adoption laws of the State of South Dakota, which laws are far less strict than Utah’s. To comply with South Dakota law, all [E.T.] had to do was complete one of the following two tasks at some point before the Child was sixty days old: either (a) file a paternity action in South Dakota or (b) file a request to have his name affixed to the Child’s birth certificate. See S.D. Codified Laws, §§ 25-6-1, 25-6-1.1; see also *Baby Boy K*, 546 N.W.2d at 90-91. It is undisputed here that [E.T.] knew of the Child’s birth and of [C.C.]’s relinquishment no later than late September 2014, when the Child was about one month old. Thereafter, [E.T.] still had some thirty

days to comply with South Dakota law by filing a paternity suit there, or by filing a request to have his name placed on the Child's birth certificate. He did neither of these things within the time prescribed by South Dakota law, and therefore failed to comply with it. [E.T.] does not even argue that it was "impossible" for him to comply with South Dakota law. Under these facts, and under the rule announced in *I.K.*, [E.T.] cannot avail himself of Utah's "impossibility exception," because he had an adequate opportunity to comply with South Dakota law and failed to do so. See *In re I.K.*, 2009 UT 70, ¶¶ 21, 24 (stating that because the father "failed to establish his rights under either New Mexico or Utah law," then "no due process rights accrue to him with regard to the adoption proceeding").

Second, even assuming that the rule set forth in *I.K.* did not foreclose [E.T.]'s due process argument, the Court concludes that the impossibility exception should not apply here in any event, because [E.T.] has not demonstrated that it was "impossible" for him to comply with Utah law in this case. In this case, [E.T.] knew [C.C.] was pregnant with his Child. Indeed, [E.T.] had lived together with [C.C.] from December 2013 through June 2014, at which point [C.C.] was about six months pregnant, during which time [E.T.] "supported [[C.C.]] through the pregnancy." See [E.T.]'s Paternity Affidavit, at ¶ 6. When [C.C.] moved to Utah in June or July 2014, she informed [E.T.], and (according to [E.T.]) the move was intended to be more or less permanent, as the two of them "agreed that [[E.T.]] would move to Utah and join [[C.C.]] once she got settled in to *our* new apartment/home." *Id.* at ¶ 8 (emphasis added). For the first few weeks that [C.C.] was in Utah, she and [E.T.] had telephone conversations. [E.T.] clearly

knew [C.C.] was in Utah and was at least seven months pregnant with his Child. After a few weeks, however, [C.C.] stopped calling [E.T.] and refused to take his calls. Indeed, [E.T.] states that [C.C.] “cut off communication.” *Id.* at ¶ 10. Before cutting off communication, [C.C.] apparently did not inform [E.T.] of any intention to place the Child for adoption. [E.T.] therefore “assumed [that [C.C.]] would return to South Dakota before she delivered our baby, or that she and the baby would return together after the delivery.” *Id.* at ¶ 12. [E.T.] asserts that these facts call for application of the impossibility exception. The Court disagrees.

In the Court’s view, the facts of this case are closer to, and have more in common with, the facts of the cases in which the Utah Supreme Court has declined to apply the impossibility exception (*e.g.*, *Sanchez v. L.D.S. Social Servs.*, 680 P.2d 753 (Utah 1984); *In re Adoption of T.B.*, 2010 UT 42,232 P.3d 1026; and *In re I.K.*, 2009 UT 70) than they are with the facts of the cases in which the Utah Supreme Court has applied the exception (*e.g.*, *Baby Boy Doe*, 717 P.2d 686; *Baby Girl T*, 2012 UT 78).

In *Sanchez*, the birth mother and the unwed father (Sanchez) were in a romantic relationship and lived together in Sanchez’s apartment. The mother became pregnant, and Sanchez was the father and was aware of the pregnancy. The couple had met with a counselor from LDS Social Services during the pregnancy to “discuss[] the problems presented by the expected child,” but it is unclear whether adoption was discussed with the counselor. See *Sanchez*, 680 P.2d at 754, 756. The child was born on October 24, 1980. Sanchez visited the mother and the baby in the hospital at some point during the first two

days after the birth, and Sanchez asserted that “he assumed the three of them would eventually live together.” *Id.* at 755. Three days after the birth, on the morning of October 27, the mother signed papers relinquishing the child for adoption. That morning, the mother called Sanchez from the hospital and told him to come to the hospital if he wanted to see the child one last time. Sanchez appeared at the hospital, and tried to sign the birth certificate, but did not otherwise protest the adoption. That afternoon, he attempted to register with the Bureau of Vital Statistics, but was unable to do so until the next morning. Under these circumstances, the Court held that it was not impossible for Sanchez to have complied with the statute. The Court noted that Sanchez was aware of the pregnancy and the birth, and “was presumed to know the law.” *Id.* The Court emphasized that, in adoption cases, “a firm cutoff date is reasonable, if not essential.” *Id.* The majority’s analysis drew a spirited dissent from Justice Durham, who viewed the facts this way:

[Sanchez], who had asserted his interest to the mother throughout the pregnancy and had repeatedly asked her to marry him, was not informed of her intent to release the child for adoption until after it was too late for him to meet the statutory filing deadline. Furthermore, [Sanchez] had no knowledge of his statutory obligation, nor was he advised of its existence . . . . He publicly acknowledged paternity throughout the pregnancy and personally informed the adoption agency of his opposition to adoption and desire for custody. He attempted to sign the child’s birth certificate before the child left the hospital . . . , and he filed a notice of paternity within hours

of learning of the statutory requirement . . . and within five days of the child's birth. No adoption petition had been filed, and the child was less than a week old when [Sanchez] commenced court proceedings. . . . [Sanchez] behaved throughout in a manner consistent with that of a concerned, committed father.

*Id.* at 756 (Durham, J., dissenting). Despite these facts, the majority of the Court determined that the impossibility exception did not apply, and that it did not offend due process for Utah's adoption statutes to be applied to Sanchez. These facts are quite similar to the facts here: like Sanchez, [E.T.] knew of the pregnancy and knew that the birth was imminent (even though he was not told the exact day it occurred), and "was not informed of [the mother's] intent to release the [C]hild for adoption until after it was too late for him to meet the statutory filing deadline." And like Sanchez, [E.T.] appears to have been unaware of Utah's statutory requirements, even though he knew [C.C.] was in Utah, but litigants are "presumed to know the law" and ignorance of the law is no excuse.

In *In re T.B.*, the birth mother and the unwed father ended their relationship prior to the child's birth, but the father was aware of the pregnancy from the outset, and made efforts to assist with prenatal medical expenses and to obtain medical information about the pregnancy but his efforts were rebuffed by the mother. When the time came for the child to be born, the mother, in an effort to avoid the father, "registered at a different hospital than originally planned," but these concealment efforts failed as the father was "able to locate the room" and actually visited the hospital. *In re T.B.*, 2010 UT 42, ¶5. The

child was born on February 7, 2007. Shortly thereafter, and unbeknownst to the father, the mother's parents (the child's maternal grandparents) initiated adoption proceedings, and on April 2, 2007, when the child was nearly two months old, the mother appeared in court and relinquished her parental rights. In June 2007, the father finally caught wind of the adoption proceedings, and on July 18, 2007, filed a paternity action. It does not appear that he filed anything in the adoption case. On August 16, 2007, the adoption was finalized and an adoption decree entered. On these facts, the Utah Supreme Court determined that the father had not done enough, in the fifty-four day period between birth and the mother's relinquishment, to establish a relationship with the child that would be protected by due process. Despite the fact that the father was unaware of the pending adoption proceeding, the Court held that compliance with the statute was not impossible and that his failure to do so was dispositive. *Id.* at ¶¶ 26-44. The Court's conclusion drew a dissent, this one authored by Justice Nehring (and joined by Justice Durham), who queried what more the father could have done to establish a relationship with the child within the 54-day window. In response to this query, the majority stated as follows:

Although the dissent questions what more the putative father in this case could have done to safeguard his rights, the answer to that question is not elusive—he could have complied with the statutory scheme established by the Utah Legislature for acquiring the right to withhold consent to an adoption, even in the absence of a constitutionally protected substantial relationship. In Utah, a father can



protect his opportunity to develop a relationship with his child by complying with the relevant statutory provisions—whether the child’s mother cooperates or not—at any time after the father learns the mother is pregnant. In this case, [the] putative father had more than fifty days after [the] birth, in addition to the time during which [the] natural mother was pregnant, to take the necessary statutory steps to protect his interest.

*Id.* at ¶41. This case is similar to the instant case. Again, as in *Sanchez* and as in this case, the father was unaware of the mother’s actual intent to place the Child for adoption until after the mother had already relinquished her rights. This is the chief factor that [E.T.] points to in support of his argument, but the Utah Supreme Court has on multiple occasions found that fact insufficient to support an “impossibility” argument. Like the father in *T.B.*, [E.T.] knew [C.C.] was in Utah for at least two months prior to the Child’s birth, and knew that she had cut off communication with him. During all of this time, he could have complied with the Utah adoption statutes, but did not do so. These facts were not enough to aid the putative father in *T.B.*, and they are not enough to aid [E.T.] here.

The final case that deserves mention as an analogous case is *In re I.K.*, which has already been discussed at length above. Under the facts of *I.K.*, which bear some similarity to these facts (the father was not aware of any intent to adopt until after the birth and only one week before the mother’s relinquishment), the Court stated (but stopped short of holding) that “this case would likely not present a due process violation as applied because the Natural

Father had sufficient opportunity to protect his parental rights.” *In re I.K.*, 2009 UT 70, ¶24.

In support of his argument, [E.T.] relies most heavily on *Baby Boy Doe*.<sup>5</sup> In that case the birth mother made affirmative misrepresentations to the father, upon which he relied, that although she had previously considered adoption she had finally decided not to place the child for adoption, and that she had decided instead to move to Arizona with the father and live there with him and the child as a family, and that she and the father would eventually marry. In reliance on these representations, made just a week or two before the birth, the father left Utah to travel to Arizona to find a job and a place for them to live. While the father was still on the road, the mother gave birth in Utah, and two days later relinquished her parental rights and placed the child for adoption. The father first learned of the adoption and relinquishment the next day, and at that point

---

<sup>5</sup> [E.T.] also relies on *Baby Girl T*, 2012 UT 78. In that case, however, the father substantially complied with the Utah statutory requirements, failing only to timely file a notice of paternity with the Utah Department of Health. Under the facts of that case, the only reason that the notice of paternity was not timely filed was due to delays on the part of the state agency in entering the notice into the registry. Specifically, the father made his filing on January 14, and the notice was not entered into the registry until January 20. In the meantime, on January 19, the mother relinquished her rights. Under those circumstances, the Court determined that due process protected the father. *Id.* at ¶ 32 (stating that “the district court’s decision allowing [the father’s] notice to be considered filed only when Vital Records entered it into the registry violated his due process and cannot stand”). In the instant case, by contrast, there is no allegation of dilatory conduct on the part of the State of Utah that alone prevented [E.T.]’s compliance with the statutory requirements.

he quickly acted: he filed a notice of paternity one day later, retained local counsel that week, and within 10 days had filed a motion in the adoption case to set aside the termination of his parental rights. In ultimately determining that the impossibility exception applied, the Court found the mother's direct misrepresentations material:

The circumstances on which we based the . . . *Sanchez* decision[] are not present in this case. [The father] ... was not a Utah resident and during the relevant period had spent less than a week in the state, most of which time was spent on a camping trip. Further, on that trip, the child's mother told [the father] that she would move to Arizona with him and the plan was to move prior to the birth of the baby. By making those representations, the child's mother alleviated any concern [the father] might otherwise have had as to his need to protect his parental rights because he had no reason to believe an adoption would be attempted. No such representations were made to . . . Sanchez. It is also significant that [the father], in reliance on the mother's representations, traveled to Arizona, obtained employment, found a place to live, and moved the couple's belongings from California to Arizona.

See *Baby Boy Doe*, 717 P.2d at 690. On these facts, the Court concluded that the father had shown that, through no fault of his own, he had not had a reasonable opportunity to comply with Utah's statutory requirements, and that he had come forward within a reasonable time, and that,

therefore, the father “should be deemed to have complied with the statute.” *Id.* at 691.

The main fact that distinguishes *Baby Boy Doe* from this case is that, in *Baby Boy Doe*, the birth mother made affirmative misrepresentations to the father, upon which he relied, in an apparent effort to deceive him into not filing paternity paperwork. The Utah Supreme Court has found affirmative misrepresentations and/or deceitful behavior by the birth mother to be relevant in at least one other case as well. See, e.g., *In re Adoption of Baby B*, 2012 UT 35, ¶¶ 5-20, 66, 308 P.2d 382. Here, however, there is no indication in any of the affidavits submitted in this case that [C.C.] ever made an affirmative misrepresentation *to [E.T.]* upon which he relied.<sup>6</sup> For instance, [E.T.] does not ever claim that [C.C.] told him that she was not going to place the Child for adoption; rather, [C.C.] simply cut off all

---

<sup>6</sup> The closest [E.T.] comes to making any allegation that [C.C.] made any direct misrepresentation to him is where [E.T.] asserts that [C.C.] “informed her family to put [E.T.] at ease over his concerns for her and the baby, directing them to tell him that they were fine and she would soon return to South Dakota.” See [E.T.]’s Response to Objection, at 6-7; see also [E.T.]’s Paternity Affidavit, at ¶ 10 (stating that [E.T.] “had heard through mutual friends that [[C.C.]] was doing fine and was planning to return to South Dakota in the near future”); [C.C.]’s Affidavit, at ¶ 11 (stating that “I knew [E.T.] was looking for me and inquiring about me with family and friends, but I just had them reassure him that I was fine and that I would soon return to South Dakota”). These statements appear to be true: that [C.C.] was fine (she was), and that she would soon return to South Dakota (she did, at the end of September 2014, after the baby was born). What is missing is any allegation, anywhere in any of [E.T.]’s papers, that [C.C.] made any affirmative misrepresentation to him about adoption or relinquishment of the child, or even that she would return to South Dakota *with the child*.

communication with [E.T.] and refused to communicate with him at all. This behavior is more in line with the birth mother in *In re T.B.* than with the birth mother in *Baby Boy Doe*.

While [E.T.] does not assert that [C.C.] made any affirmative misrepresentations directly to him, [E.T.] makes much of the fact that [C.C.] did in fact make misrepresentations to the Court and to the adoption agency regarding the identity of the biological father. And, frankly, these misrepresentations are troubling to the Court, because they may very well have made a difference in this case. Under Utah law, the birth mother is not required to identify the father, and in addition neither the adoption agency nor Petitioners' attorneys are legally required to seek out the father and procure his consent to the adoption unless the father has met all of the Utah statutory requirements; rather, all that is required is that the Petitioners show that the father has not met the statutory requirements, a showing that is often accomplished simply by providing the court with copies of negative paternity searches from the relevant states. See Utah Code Ann. § 78B-6-121(3). However, this particular adoption agency, and these particular lawyers—presumably in an effort to make the adoption more reversal-proof for their clients—went beyond the actual statutory requirements and actually attempted to locate the father.<sup>7</sup> They

---

<sup>7</sup> The Court considers such extra efforts made to contact biological fathers to be commendable and to be best practices in adoption cases. Certainly the prospective adoptive parents—the clients of the adoption agencies and the adoption-oriented attorneys—as well as, in most cases, the prospective adoptees are all best served if the agency and the attorney make every effort to obtain approval and consent from the biological father, even

successfully located [J.T], the individual that [C.C.] identified as the biological father, and he willingly signed a relinquishment of his parental rights. Had [C.C.] truthfully identified [E.T.] as the birth father, it is entirely possible that either the adoption agency or Petitioners' attorneys would have located [E.T.] and informed him of the adoption before [C.C.] relinquished the Child.

But the Court is uncomfortable making this case turn on facts that lie outside the actual legal requirements of the statutes. The adoption agency was not required to locate J.T. (or whomever [C.C.] identified as the father). The fact that the agency took an extra non-mandatory step to assist its clients is commendable, but is not something that litigants in these cases have any right or expectation to depend on. Indeed, [C.C.]'s misrepresentation to the adoption agency would not have mattered if the agency and the attorneys had elected to proceed with the case by employing the entirely-permissible practice of simply using negative paternity searches to demonstrate the unwed father's lack of compliance with the statute. In other words, the misrepresentation made by [C.C.]—unlike the misrepresentations made by the birth mother in *Baby Boy Doe*—was certainly not one upon which [E.T.] could possibly have relied in making any decision not to file a paternity action prior to the birth or the relinquishment.

---

though such efforts are not always statutorily required. Such efforts can help to identify cases in which the adoption might later be contested, and can head off at the pass many troublesome situations in which a child may have to be removed from a putative adoptive home after many months or even years, which situations are obviously traumatic for both parents and child.

It is also worthy of note that Utah's adoption statutes contain a provision expressly stating that "[a] fraudulent representation is not a defense to strict compliance with the requirements of this chapter, and is not a basis for dismissal of a petition for adoption, vacation of an adoption decree, or an automatic grant of custody to the offended party." See Utah Code Ann. § 78B-6-106(2). It may be that this provision's vitality is not what it was prior to the *Baby B* decision, see *In re Adoption of Baby B*, 2012 UT 35, ¶¶ 126-136 (Parrish, J., dissenting) (accusing the majority of "emasculat[ing] the [Adoption] Act's fraud provision"), but it is still on the books, and on its face indicates that [C.C.]'s misrepresentation to the Court does not provide [E.T.] with a defense to strict compliance with the statutory requirements.

In the end, [E.T.] cannot avail himself of any of the exceptions to the Utah adoption statute's strict requirements. He has failed to comply with the requirements of either Utah's or South Dakota's adoption laws, which laws form the basis for establishment of parental rights under both state law as well as under ICWA. Because of his unexcused failure to comply with these statutes, [E.T.] has no parental rights under state law and is not a "parent" for purposes of ICWA. Accordingly, [E.T.] has no protectable interest in the subject matter of this action, see Utah R. Civ. P. 24(a)(2), and therefore he has no right to intervene herein. For all of the foregoing reasons, the Court GRANTS Petitioners' Motion to Reconsider and, on reconsideration, respectfully DENIES [E.T.]'s Motion to Intervene.

## II. [C.C.]'S WITHDRAWAL MOTION

Next, the Court must consider [C.C.]'s Withdrawal Motion, in which she seeks to withdraw

her consent to the adoption and seeks an order of the Court returning custody of the Child to her. [C.C.], who is proceeding *pro se* in this action, makes a very simple entreaty: she maintains that Section 1913(c) of ICWA allows her to withdraw her consent to the adoption at any time before the final decree of adoption is entered. The relevant statutory provision is quoted here in its entirety:

In any voluntary proceeding for termination of parental rights to, or adoptive placement of, an Indian child, the consent of the parent may be withdrawn for any reason at any time prior to the entry of a final decree of termination or adoption, as the case may be, and the child shall be returned to the parent.

See 25 U.S.C. § 1913(c). [C.C.] argues, in essence,<sup>8</sup> that because Petitioners (rather than a state child welfare agency) filed this case seeking adoption of her Child, this action is a “voluntary proceeding for . . . adoptive placement of an Indian child” rather than a “voluntary proceeding for termination of parental rights to . . . an Indian child.” [C.C.] further argues that the second clause of the statute, setting forth the deadline for withdrawing consent, bifurcates the deadline for withdrawing consent, setting the deadline for withdrawal in *termination* cases at the entry of a final decree of termination, and setting the deadline for withdrawal in *adoption* cases at the entry of a final decree of adoption, as the case may be. [C.C.] points out that no final decree of adoption has yet been entered in this case, and she maintains that,

---

<sup>8</sup> [C.C.]’s arguments are not quite this well developed. But the Court is putting the best possible gloss on them, in keeping with the Court’s obligation to construe *pro se* filings liberally.



because this is an adoption case, she has the right to withdraw her consent up to the date on which a final decree of adoption is entered. [C.C.]’s argument, on its face, is not without force.

Petitioners, for their part, advance a different interpretation of the statutory provision. They maintain that the statute allows withdrawal of consent to be made at any time prior to the entry of *either* a final order terminating parental rights or a final decree of adoption, whichever comes first in the case, as the case may be. They assert, in any event, that this case is not just an adoption case but, because they also sought a separate order terminating [C.C.]’s parental rights after her voluntary relinquishment, this case is also a “voluntary proceeding for termination of parental rights to . . . an Indian child.” They argue that in cases where a termination of parental rights and an adoption are being handled in the same case, withdrawal can only occur prior to either a final order of termination or a final decree of adoption, whichever comes first. And they cite persuasive authority from other jurisdictions which have all examined the exact issue presented here and which have all interpreted the statute in the manner advanced by Petitioners.

The Court has carefully examined the statutory language as well as the relevant case law. While [C.C.]’s argument is, as noted, certainly far from frivolous, the Court is ultimately persuaded by Petitioners’ interpretation of the statute and, especially, by the analysis of the courts that have examined the issue and have unanimously determined that the statute should be interpreted as Petitioners request.

The first such case is *In re J.R.S.*, 690 P.2d 10 (Alaska 1984). In that case, the child in question was born in 1976 and, after supervising several years of foster care of the child, the State of Alaska, in 1982 when the child was six, filed a petition seeking the termination of the mother's parental rights. In connection with that proceeding, the mother signed a relinquishment of parental rights, and the court entered a final order terminating those rights. A few months later, the child's foster parents filed a petition seeking to adopt the child, and a few weeks later, on the very morning when the adoption was to be finalized, the mother filed a document purporting to revoke her relinquishment. The trial court refused to allow it, and the Alaska Supreme Court affirmed, stating as follows:

[W]e do not believe that § 1913(c) allows a parent to withdraw a voluntary relinquishment of parental rights after a final order terminating those rights has been entered. Section 1913(c) applies to two kinds of proceedings: to voluntary proceedings for termination of parental rights and to voluntary proceedings for the adoptive placement of Indian children. The consent it refers to may be one of two kinds: a consent to termination of parental rights or a consent to adoptive placement. A consent to termination may be withdrawn at any time before a final decree of termination is entered; a consent to adoption at any time before a final decree of adoption. If Congress had intended consents to termination to be revocable at any time before entry of a final decree of adoption, the words "as the case may be" would not appear in the statute.

*Id.* at 13-14. Accordingly, because a final order terminating the mother's parental rights had already been entered, the court affirmed the trial court's decision to refuse to allow the mother to withdraw her consent, even though a final decree of adoption had not yet been entered.

The next such case is *B.R.T. v. Executive Director of the Social Service Board of North Dakota*, 391 N.W.2d 594 (N.D. 1986). In that case, the mother executed a voluntary petition for relinquishment of her parental rights in August 1983, when the child was seven years old. A final order terminating the mother's parental rights was entered in September 1983. However, due to problems with placing the child for adoption, the child remained in the custody of the mother for several months following termination of the mother's rights. Finally, in May 1984, a placement was found, and the child was removed from the mother's home. In December 1984, the family with whom the child had been placed filed for adoption. In March 1985, the mother filed papers seeking to withdraw her termination of parental rights and consent to adoption. The trial court refused to allow the mother to withdraw her consent, and the North Dakota Supreme Court affirmed, interpreting 25 U.S.C. § 1913(c) in exactly the same manner as the Alaska Supreme Court. *Id.* at 599 ("adopt[ing] the rationale" of the Alaska court and concluding that the mother's "right to withdraw her consent to the termination under § 1913(c) expired when the order terminating parental rights became final in 1983").

The next such case is *In re Kiogima*, 472 N.W.2d 13 (Mich. Ct. App. 1991). In that case, the mother contacted the state child welfare agency and asked to

relinquish her parental rights. On October 13, 1989, an order to that effect was entered by the court following a hearing at which the mother was present and represented by counsel. Six months later, in April 1990, the mother filed papers seeking to withdraw her consent, arguing under ICWA that no final adoption decree had been entered, and that until one was entered she had the right to withdraw her consent at any time and for any reason. The trial court refused to allow the mother to withdraw her consent, and the Michigan Court of Appeals affirmed, relying heavily on the decisions rendered by the courts in Alaska and North Dakota. The court stated that it found the Alaska and North Dakota cases “to be persuasive and conclude[d] that they reflect a proper construction of 25 U.S.C. § 1913(c). In particular, we are convinced that to read the statute as [the mother] suggests would render the language ‘as the case may be’ entirely superfluous.” *Id.* at 16. The court held that the mother’s “right to withdraw her consent to termination under 25 U.S.C. § 1913(c) expired with the entry of the final order terminating her parental rights,” despite the fact that no final decree of adoption had yet been entered. *Id.*

Finally, the courts of the State of Washington agree as well. In *In re Adoption of Crews*, 825 P.2d 305 (Wash. 1992), and *In re M.D.*, 42 P.3d 424 (Wash. Ct. App. 2002), both the Washington Supreme Court and the Washington Court of Appeals adopted the same analysis. In *Crews*, like in this case, the termination of parental rights was obtained during and in the context of an overarching adoption proceeding; there was no separate case dealing solely with the termination of parental rights. In that case, on May 1, 1989, some three weeks before the child was born, the mother signed a document

relinquishing her parental rights. On May 24, 1989, two days after the child's birth, a final order terminating the mother's rights was entered on the same day that the prospective adoptive parents gained temporary custody of the child. Just a few days later, the mother had second thoughts, and asked the child welfare officer if she could withdraw her consent. After some procedural skirmishing, the mother filed paperwork withdrawing her consent in August 1989. No final adoption decree had yet been entered. The Washington Supreme Court eventually held (albeit in *dicta*) that the mother could not withdraw her consent under ICWA, citing with approval to the analysis of the courts in Alaska, North Dakota, and Michigan. *Id.* at 311. Some years later, the Washington Court of Appeals squarely held (not in *dicta*) that ICWA should be interpreted as Petitioners here urge:

Although the *Crews* court's interpretation of section 1913(c) is dicta, its logic is sound. And, other courts that have considered the issue have unanimously adopted the interpretation set forth [by the Alaska Supreme Court]. Therefore, we conclude that in the context of proceedings for voluntary termination of parental rights, ICWA does not give a birth mother the right to revoke her consent after a final order of termination has been entered.

See *In re M. D.*, 42 P.3d at 430-31. Later in its opinion, the court noted the policy problems that would arise if the statute were interpreted the other way:

[A]llowing an Indian parent to revoke consent to termination after an order terminating parental rights has been entered would

convert a final order of termination into a conditional one. Under appellants' theory, an order terminating the parental rights of an Indian parent would be meaningless because the parent would retain the right to have the order vitiated at any time for any reason until the final adoption order is entered. As this case shows, it can take years before an adoption becomes final. Allowing a birth mother whose parental rights have been terminated to reclaim her child at any time before the adoption is finalized would undoubtedly conflict with the best interests of the child, especially where, as here, the child has been living in the pre-adoptive home for nearly all of her life.

*Id.* at 434.

In the Court's view, the analysis of these decisions is persuasive. Although there is some facial appeal to [C.C.]'s interpretation of the statute, the Court is convinced after careful review that Petitioners' interpretation is the sounder one. It is also a matter of some weight that all of the courts to interpret Section 1913(c) in this context have unanimously come to the same conclusion. The Court has conducted significant independent research on this topic and has been unable to locate any published opinions interpreting Section 1913(c) in the manner advanced by [C.C.].

In the end, then, [C.C.]'s efforts to withdraw her relinquishment of parental rights and her consent to adoption are not timely made. [C.C.] first signed a relinquishment on [redacted], one day after the Child's birth. A final order terminating [C.C.]'s parental rights was not entered until September 25,

2014. Thus, [C.C.] actually had a twenty-six-day period within which she could have conceivably withdrawn her consent under ICWA. But after September 25, 2014, when this Court's order was entered, her ability to withdraw her consent under Section 1913(c)<sup>9</sup> of ICWA expired. Because [C.C.] did not file anything with this Court seeking to withdraw her consent until March 2015, her efforts are

---

<sup>9</sup> It is somewhat unclear from [C.C.]'s briefs whether she is also making an argument grounded in 25 U.S.C. § 1913(d), which allows a parent to withdraw their consent at any time within the first two years after the final adoption decree is entered, but only if that consent was "obtained through fraud or duress." After reviewing [C.C.]'s filings, the Court does not actually believe that [C.C.] intended to mount any such argument. See [C.C.]'s Response to Objection, at 2 (indicating reliance on § 1913(c), stating that "I can withdraw my consent for any reason," and expressing indignance toward Petitioners for questioning her reasons for wishing to withdraw her consent). However, even construing [C.C.]'s briefs liberally enough such that they include the argument, the Court is unpersuaded by it, for two reasons. First, [C.C.] personally appeared before this Court in September 2014, represented by separate counsel, and informed the Court that she was *not* acting under fraud or duress. See Findings of Fact, entered Sept. 25, 2014, at ¶¶ 11, 14 (stating that "[C.C.] stated that she has not been coerced into relinquishing any parental rights she may have" and that "[s]he denies that she has been victim of fraud or duress"). Second, the type of fraud [C.C.] alleges—"pressure" from her "former boyfriend"—is not the type of duress intended to be addressed by Section 1913(d). The Individual allegedly asserting the pressure here is not involved in the adoption or relinquishment. That is, [C.C.] makes no allegation that Petitioners or the adoption agency pressured her or put her under duress to relinquish her rights. Moreover, the type of duress usually addressed by such statutes typically involves a grave threat that leaves the victim "no reasonable alternative" but to comply. See *Andreini v. Hultgren*, 860 P.2d 916, 921 (Utah 1993). The sort of duress alleged by [C.C.] here would not meet that standard.

untimely. [C.C.]’s Withdrawal Motion is, therefore, respectfully DENIED.

### CONCLUSION

The result in this case is one that, to some, may seem counter-intuitive and unsatisfactory. The Child’s biological parents have both now appeared before the Court, and have both now declared themselves ready, willing, and able to parent their child. Intuition instructs that, when parents are ready, willing, and able to parent their children, they should ordinarily be afforded the opportunity to do so. However, in this case, the law compels a different conclusion. [C.C.] voluntarily relinquished her parental rights in this case, while represented by counsel and presumably advised in the premises. The law—even Section 1913(c) of ICWA—does not permit her to withdraw that relinquishment now. As for [E.T.], the Court finds his position somewhat more sympathetic, due to the fact that [C.C.] lied to the Court about [E.T.]’s involvement, a misrepresentation that may have made a difference in this case. But despite whatever sympathy the Court might have for [E.T.]’s position, the fact remains that [E.T.] failed to comply with either Utah or South Dakota adoption/paternity law. As a result, he is not a “parent” as that term is used in ICWA, and therefore has no protectable interest in the outcome of this case, and therefore no right to intervene herein.

The Motion to Reconsider is GRANTED and, after reconsideration, [E.T.]’s Motion to Intervene is DENIED. [E.T.]’s Paternity Motion is MOOTED by the Court’s conclusion that [E.T.] is not permitted to intervene herein. [C.C.]’s Withdrawal Motion is DENIED.



202a

The Child shall remain in the custody of Petitioners, who are invited to contact the Court to schedule a hearing for the purposes of finalizing the adoption in this case.

This Memorandum Decision and Order is the order of the Court with regard to all of the matters listed in the opening paragraph herein, and no further writing is necessary to effectuate this decision.

DATED this 21<sup>st</sup> day of April, 2015.

/s/ Ryan M. Harris  
RYAN M. HARRIS  
District Court Judge